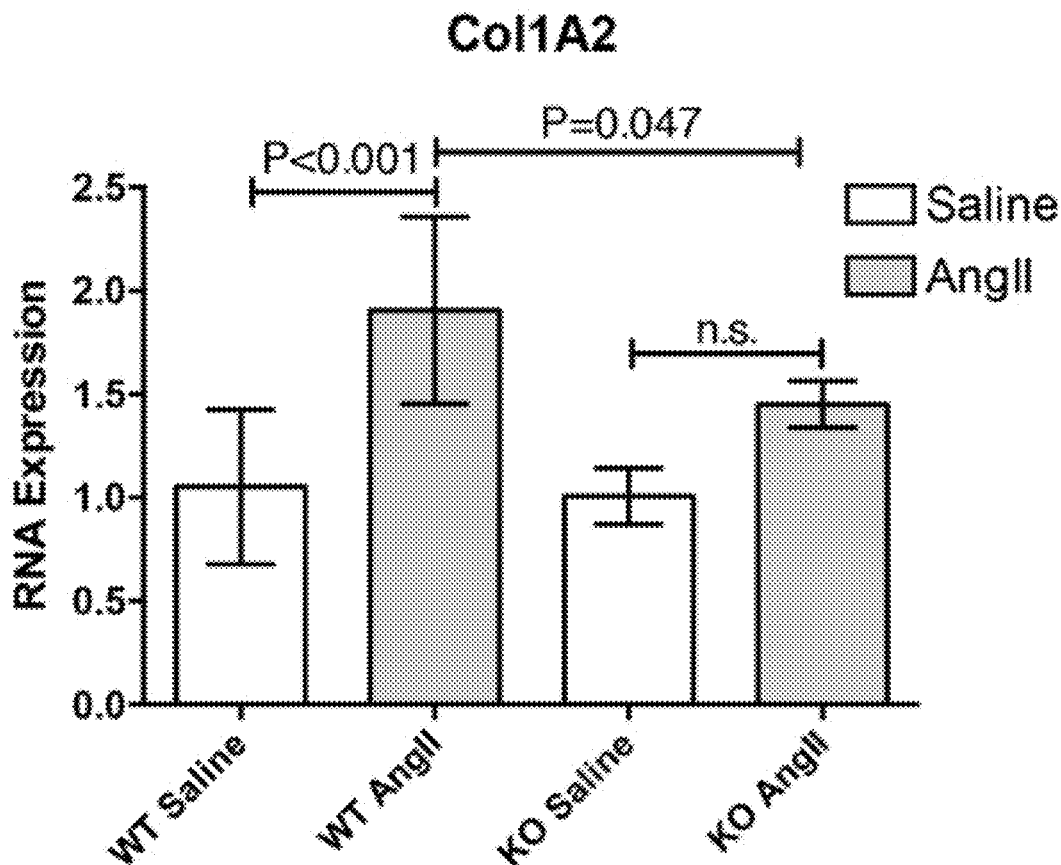




US 20180186872A1

(19) **United States**(12) **Patent Application Publication**  
**Cook et al.**(10) **Pub. No.: US 2018/0186872 A1**(43) **Pub. Date: Jul. 5, 2018**(54) **IL-11RA ANTIBODIES**(30) **Foreign Application Priority Data**(71) Applicants: **Singapore Health Services PTE LTD.**,  
Singapore (SG); **National University of**  
**Singapore**, Singapore (SG)

Dec. 16, 2016 (GB) ..... 1621439.7

**Publication Classification**(72) Inventors: **Stuart Alexander Cook**, Singapore  
(SG); **Sebastian Schaefer**, Singapore  
(SG)(51) **Int. Cl.****C07K 16/24** (2006.01)**C07K 14/54** (2006.01)**A61P 35/00** (2006.01)**G01N 33/68** (2006.01)(73) Assignees: **Singapore Health Services PTE LTD.**,  
Singapore (SG); **National University of**  
**Singapore**, Singapore (SG)(52) **U.S. Cl.**CPC ..... **C07K 16/244** (2013.01); **C07K 14/5431**  
(2013.01); **G01N 33/6854** (2013.01); **G01N**  
**33/6869** (2013.01); **A61P 35/00** (2018.01)(21) Appl. No.: **15/843,212**(57) **ABSTRACT**IL-11Ra antibodies are disclosed. Also disclosed are com-  
positions comprising the IL-11Ra antibodies, and methods  
using the IL-11Ra antibodies.(22) Filed: **Dec. 15, 2017**

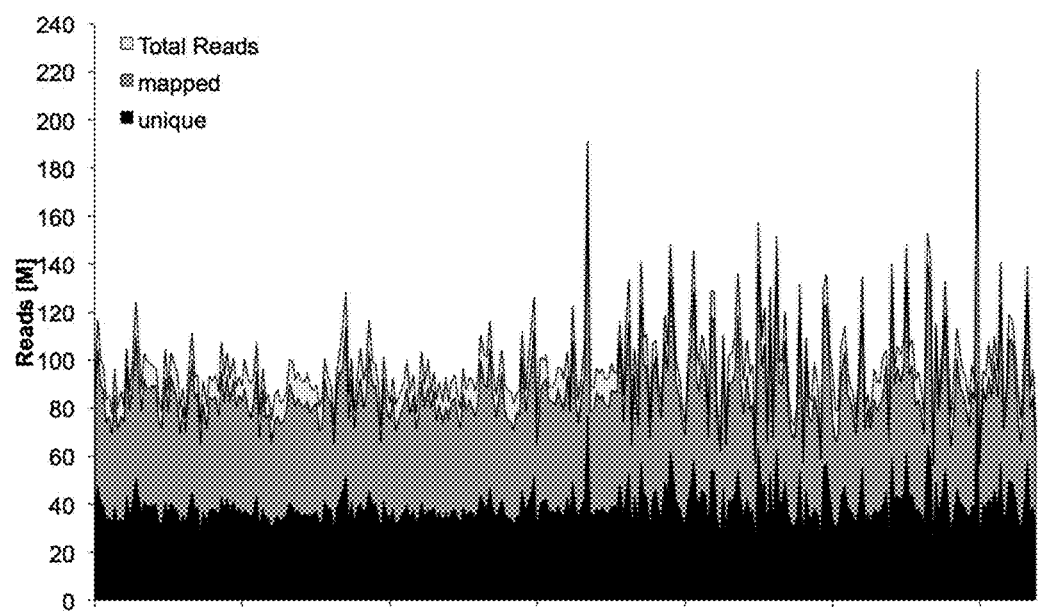


FIG. 1

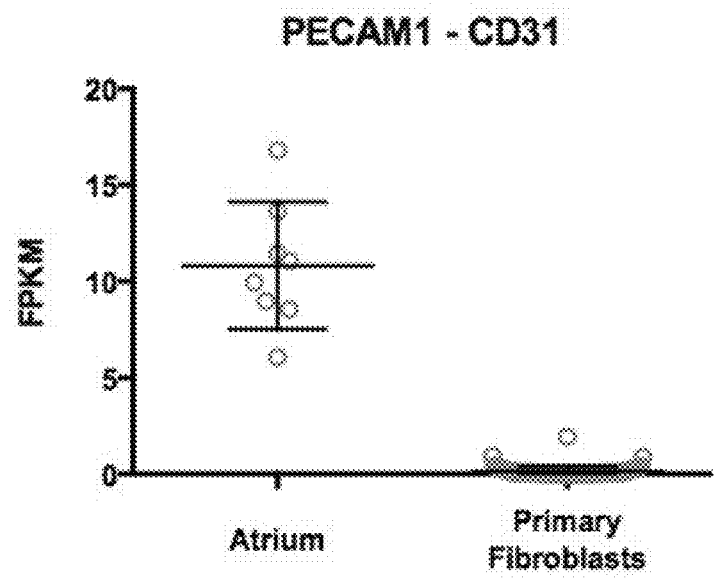


FIG. 2A

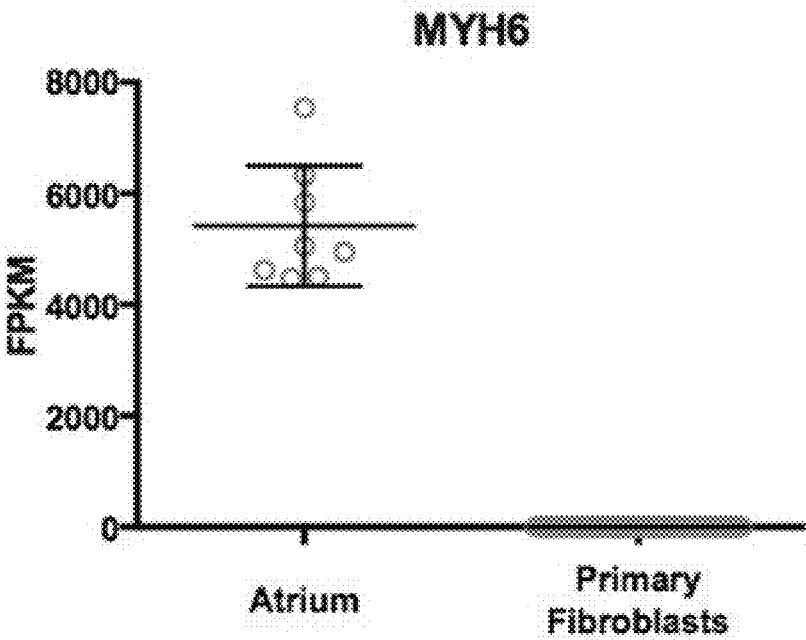


FIG. 2B

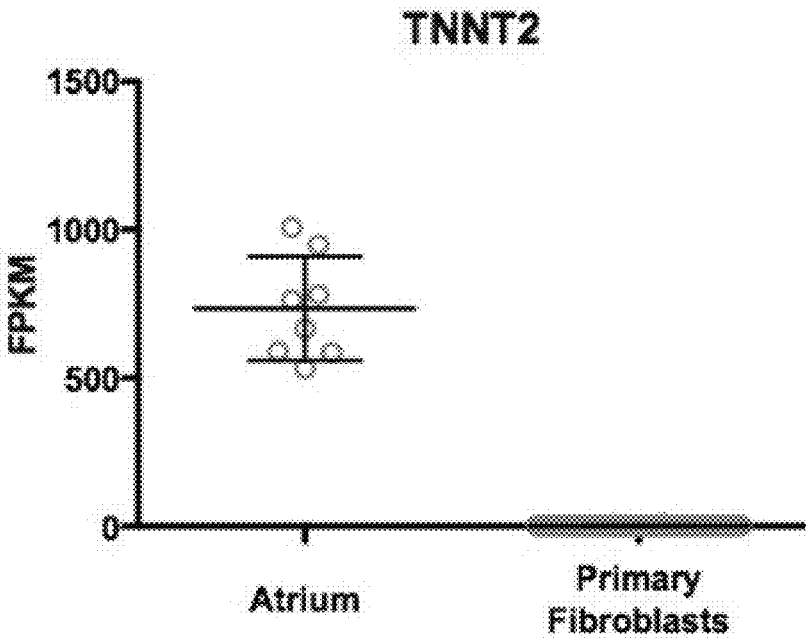


FIG. 2C

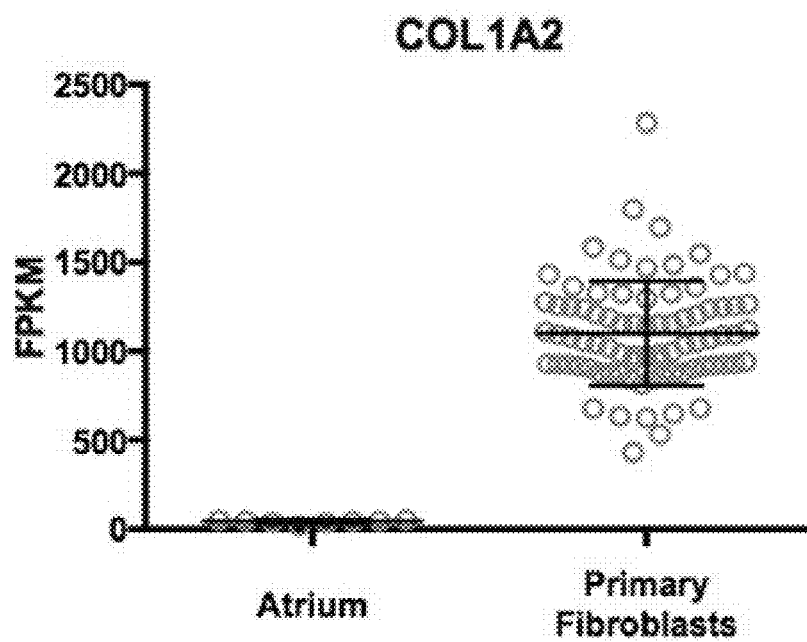


FIG. 2D

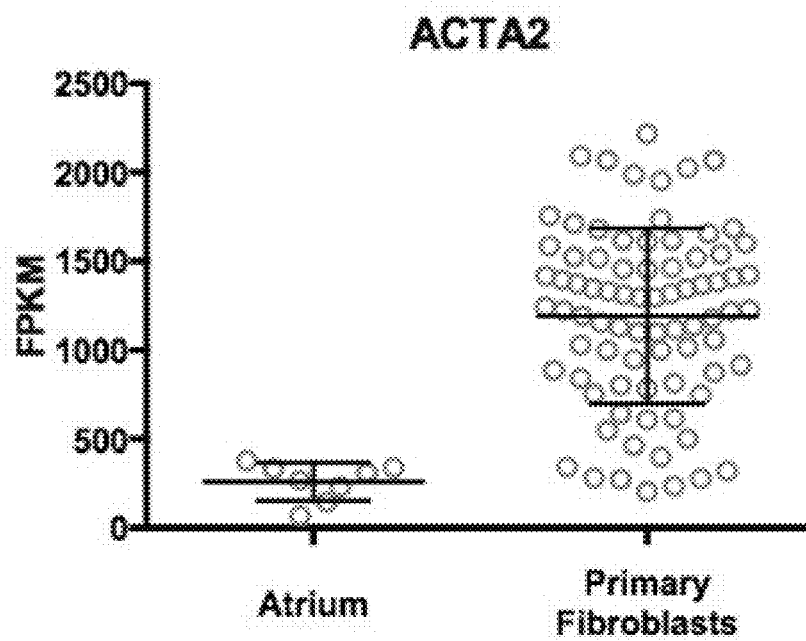


FIG. 2E



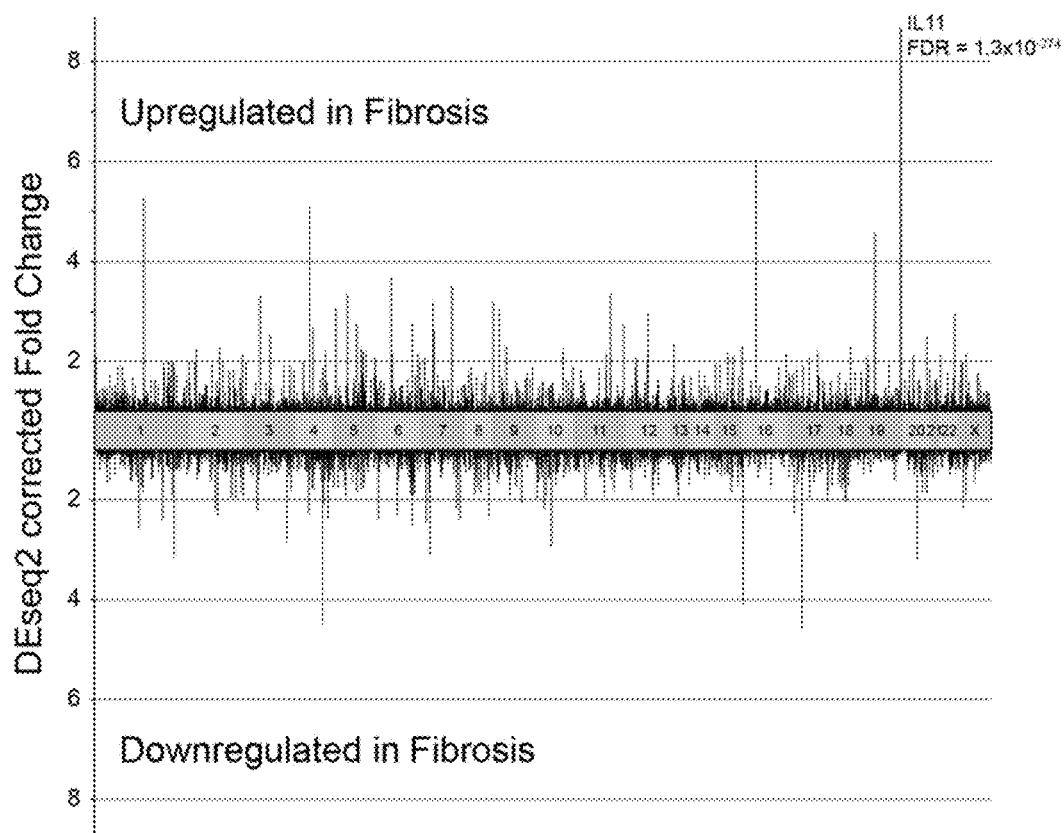


FIG. 3A

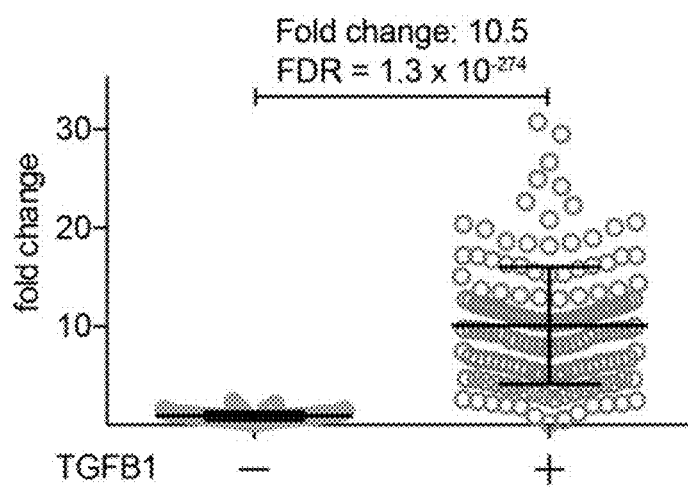


FIG. 3B

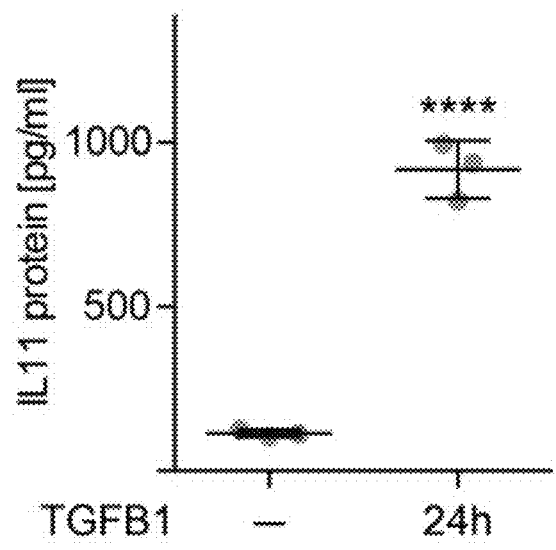


FIG. 3C

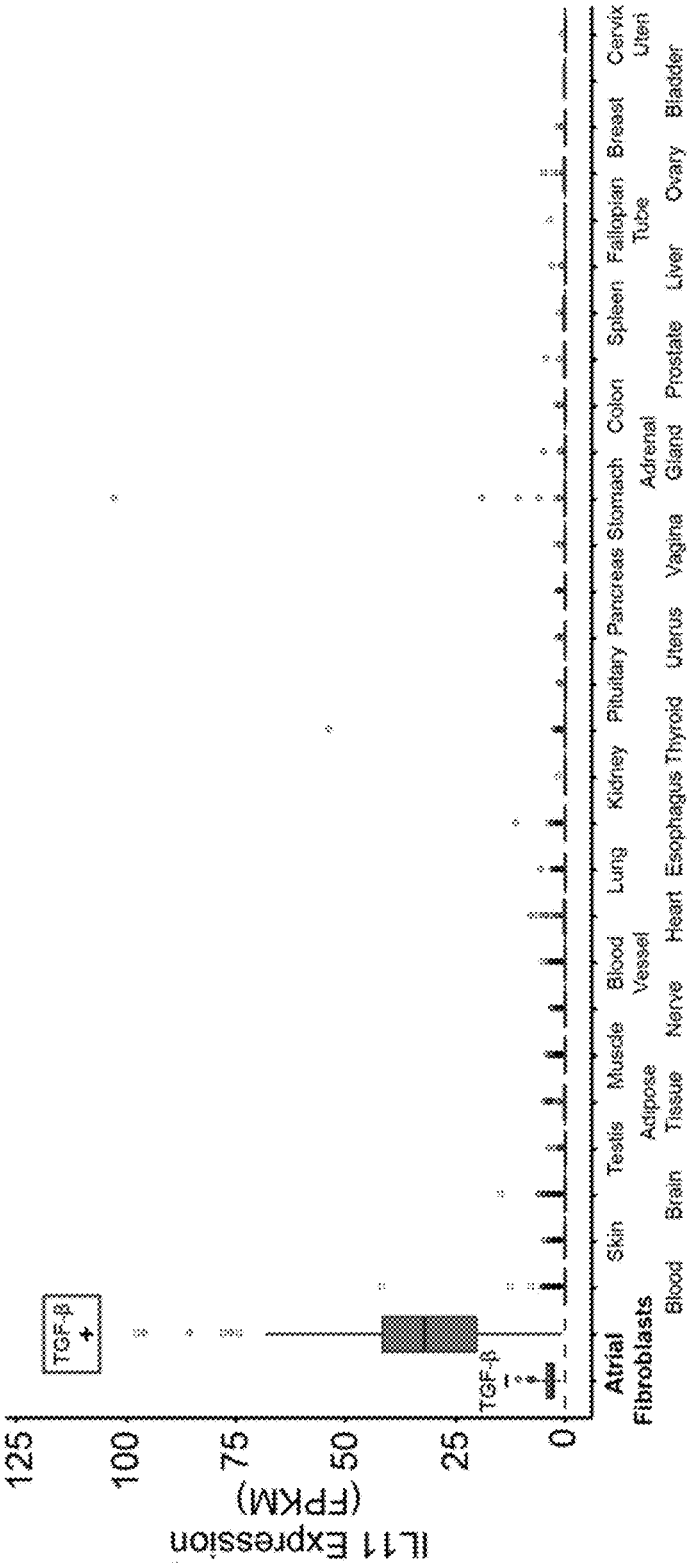


FIG. 3D

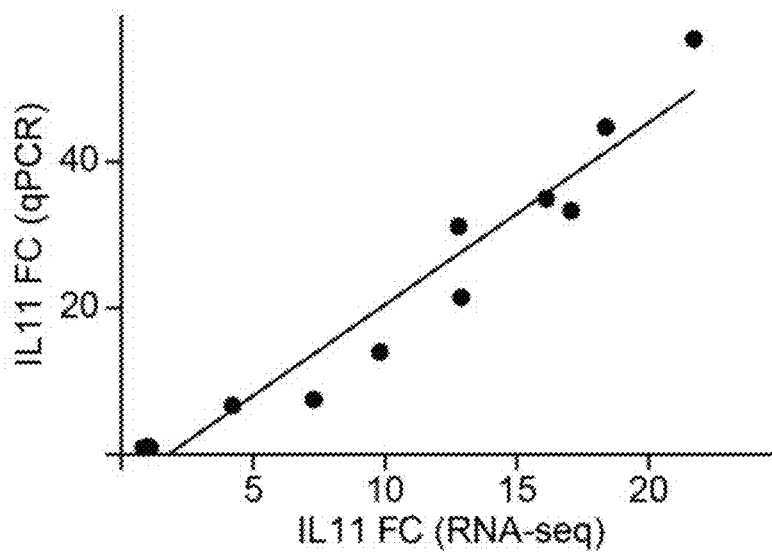


FIG. 3E

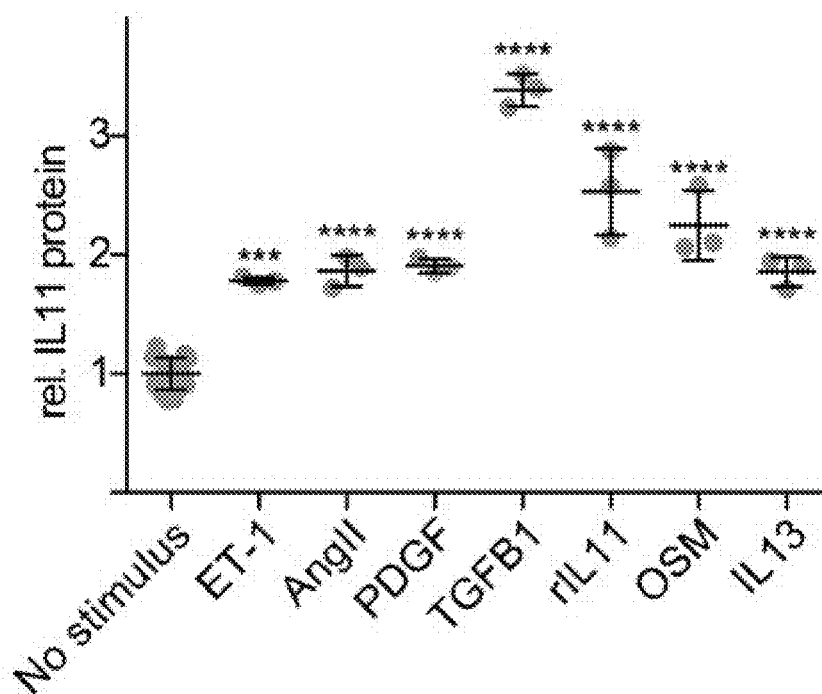


FIG. 4A

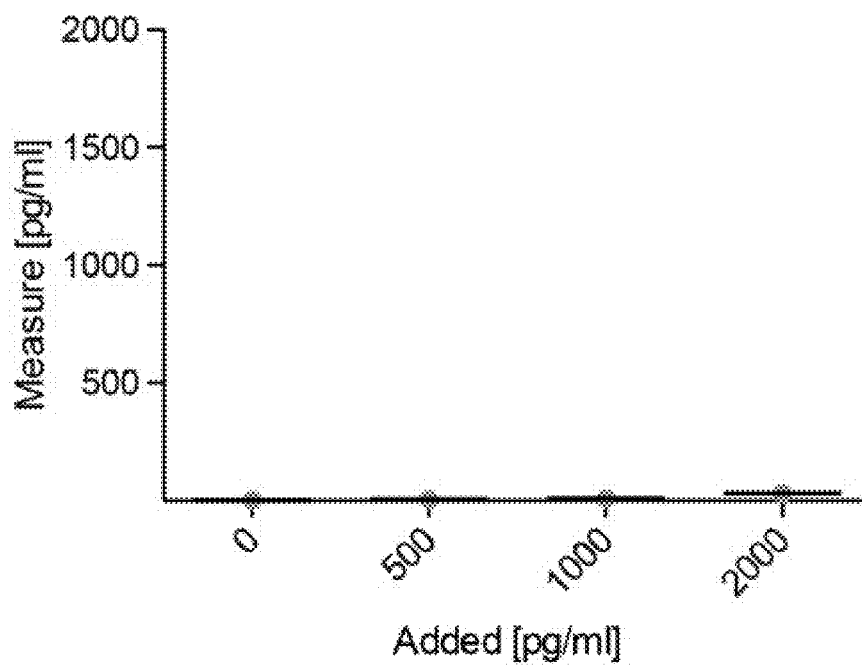


FIG. 4B

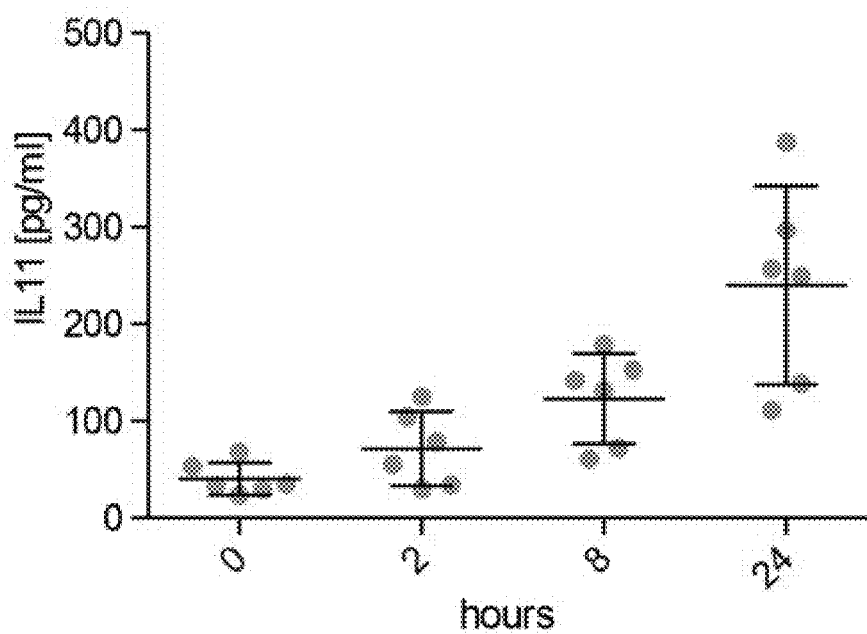


FIG. 4C

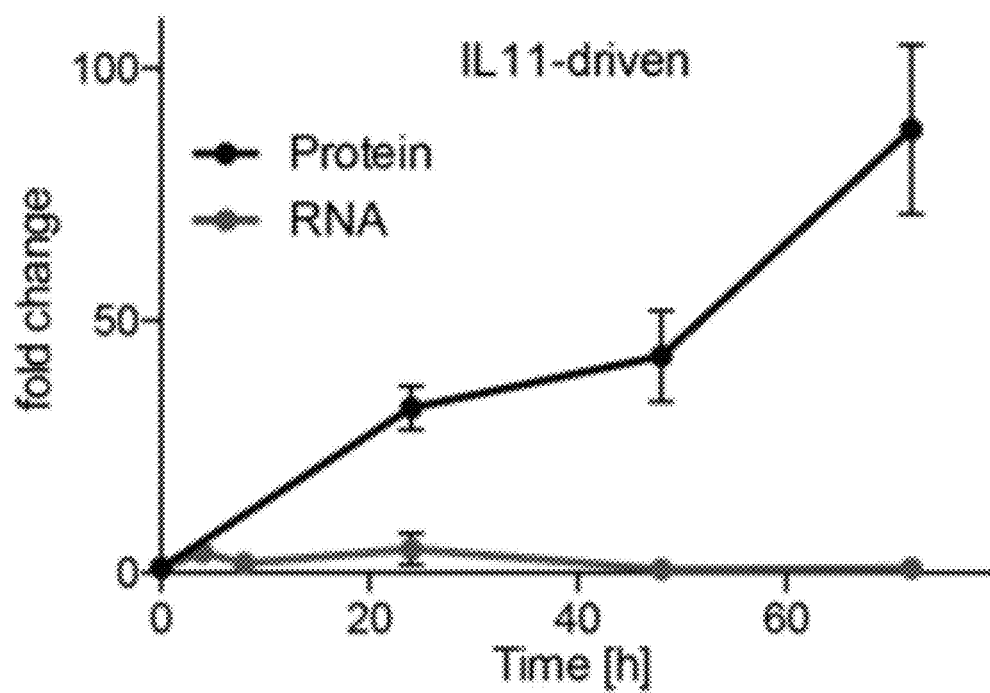


FIG. 4D

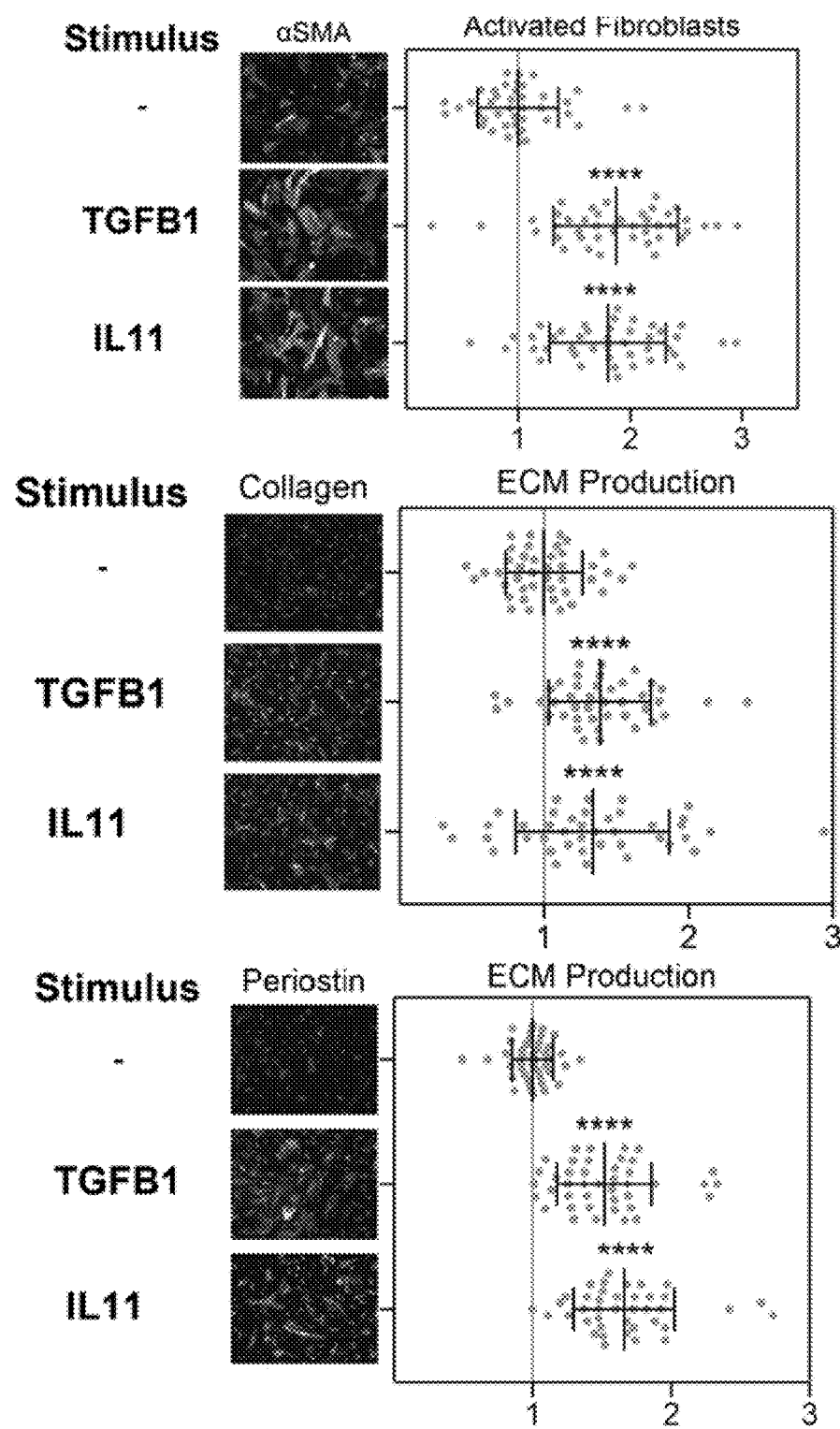


FIG. 5A

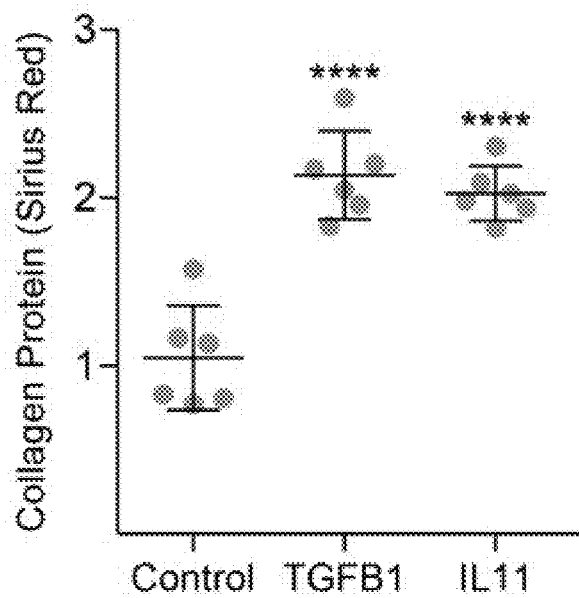


FIG. 5B

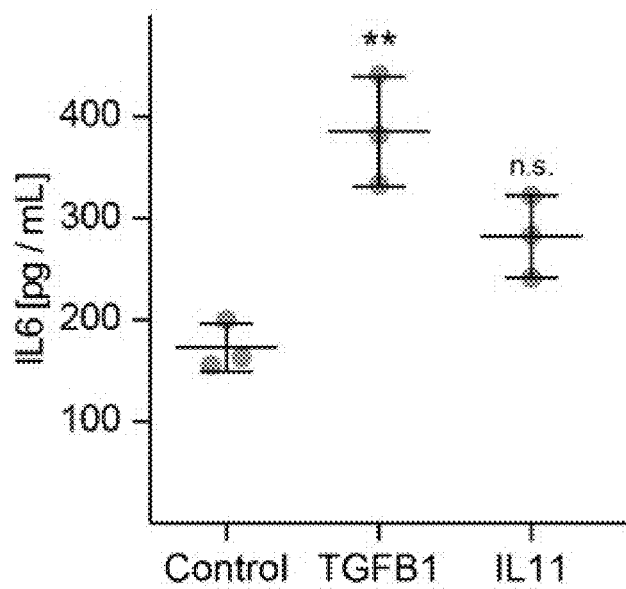


FIG. 5C



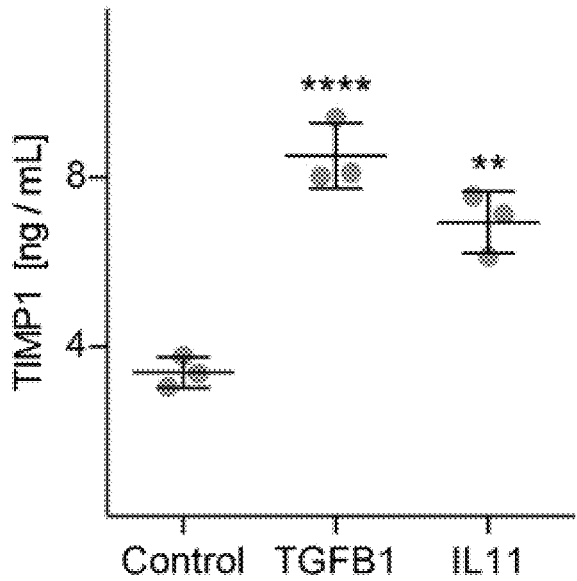


FIG. 5D

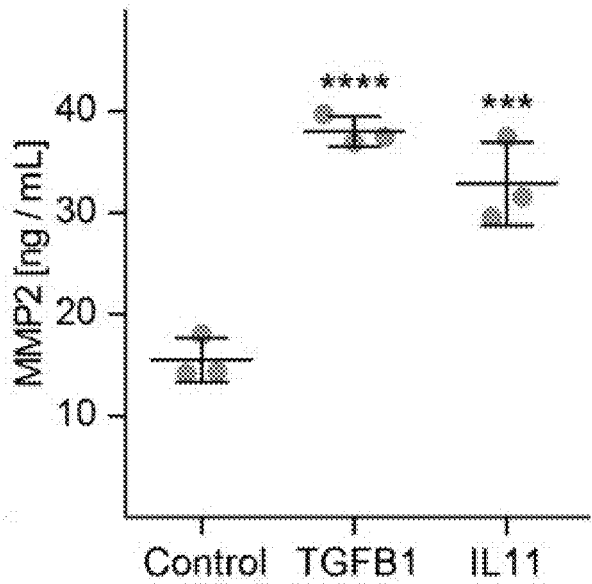


FIG. 5E

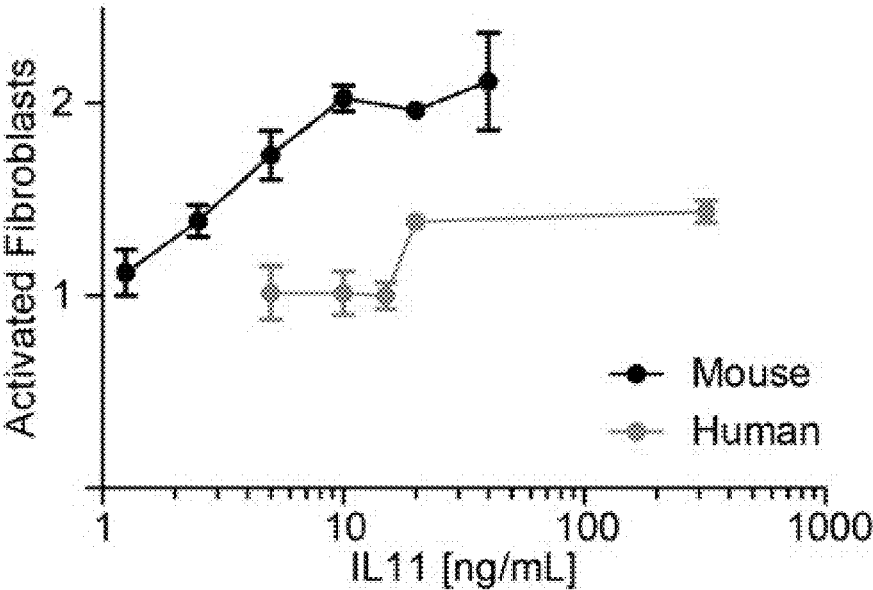


FIG. 5F

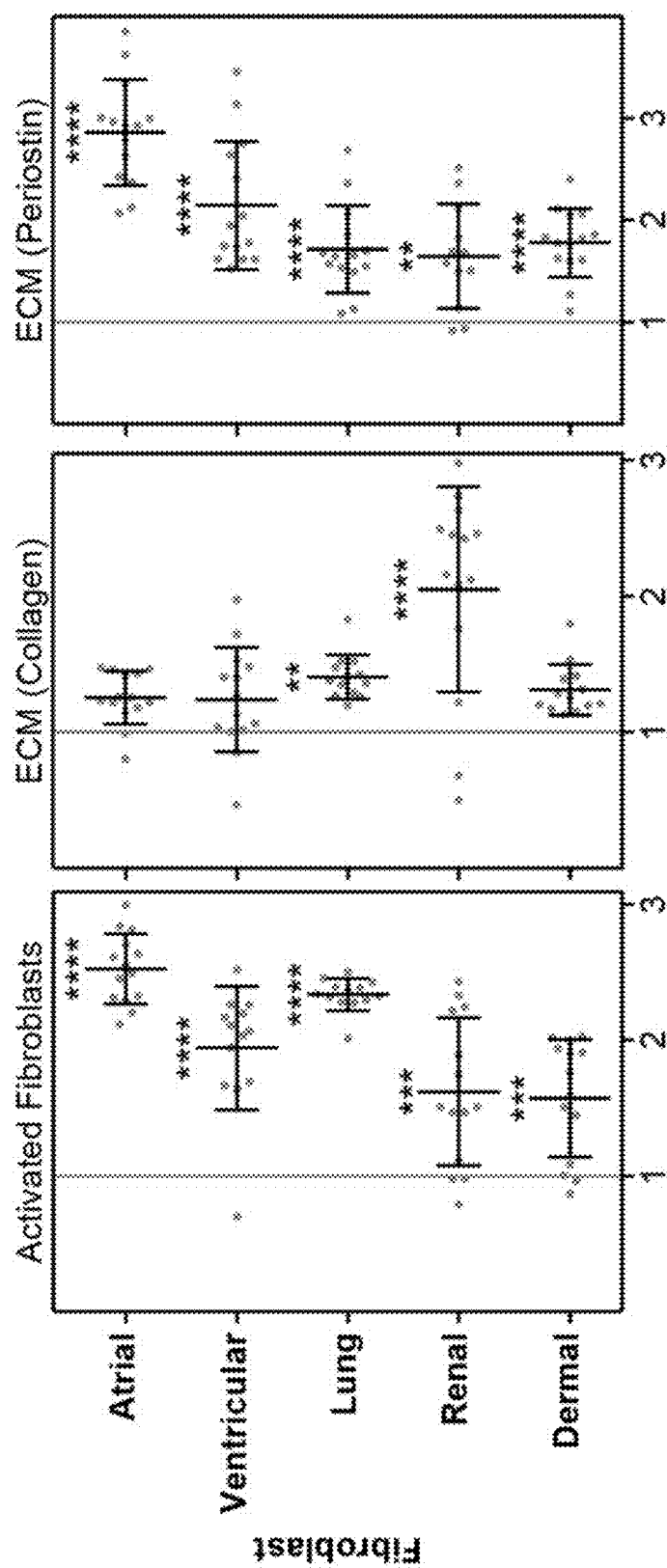


FIG. 6A

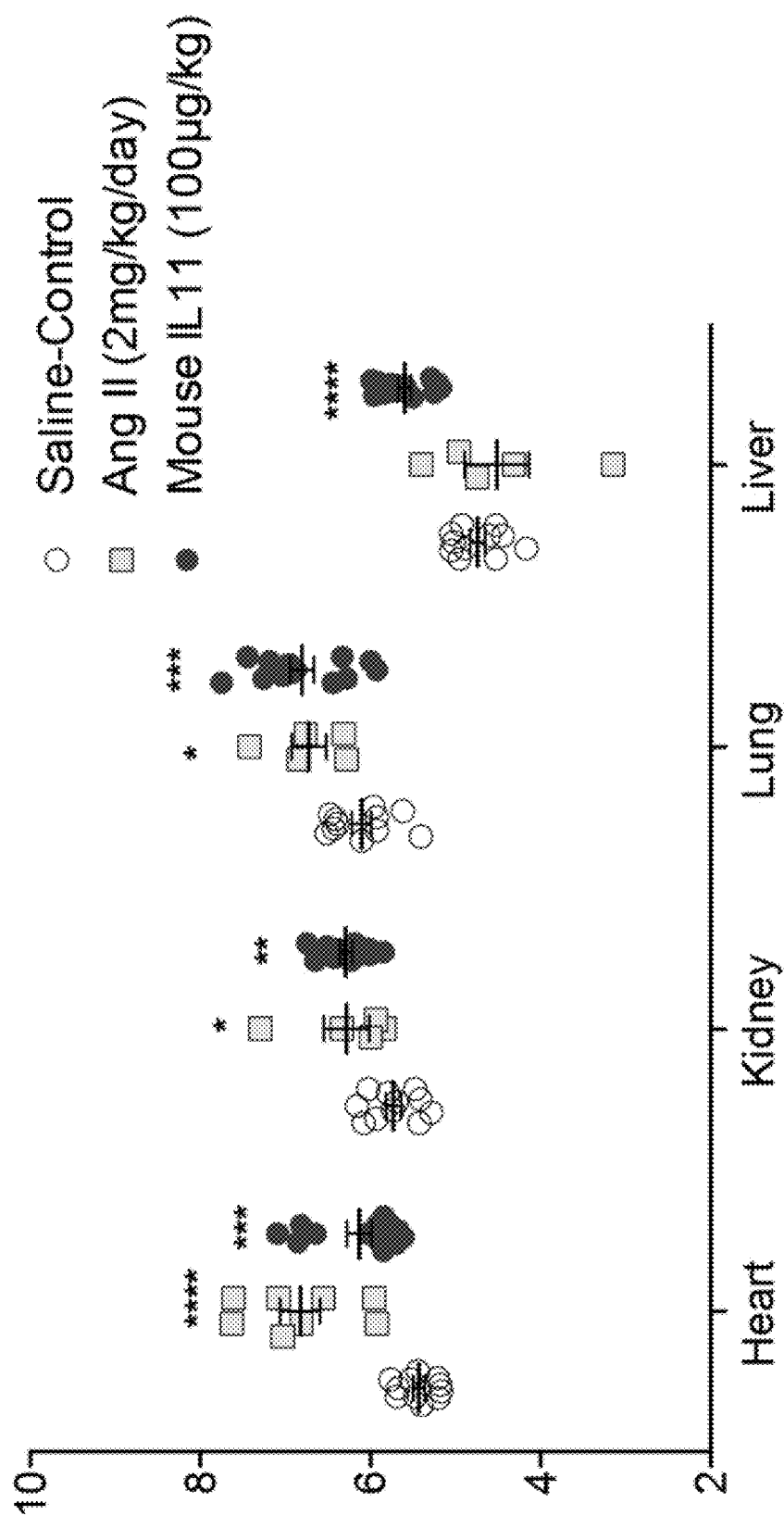


FIG. 6B

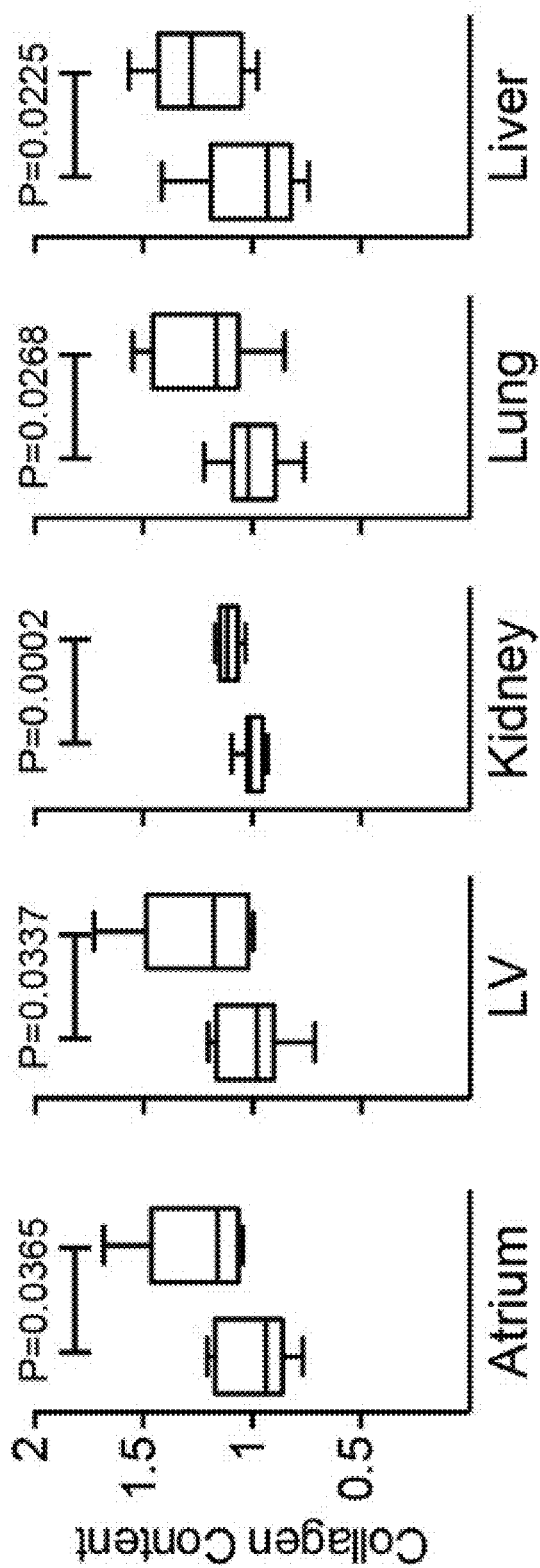


FIG. 6C

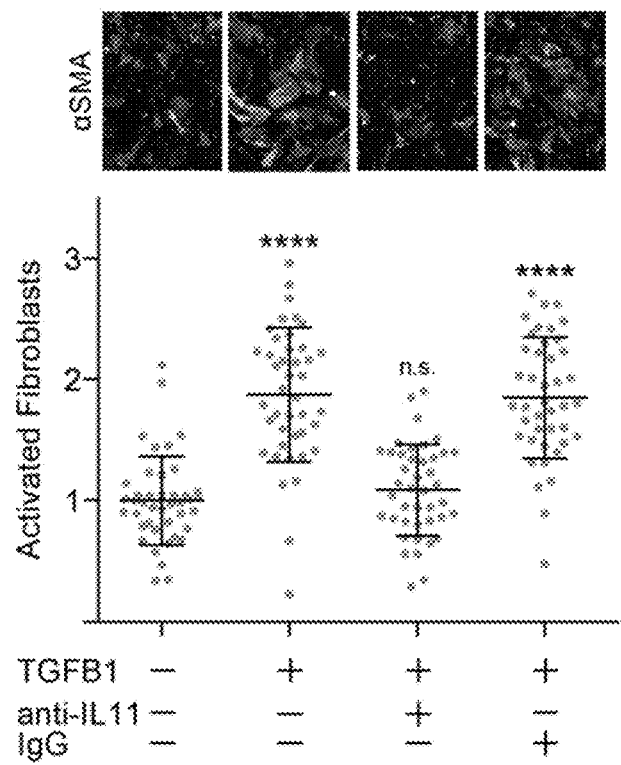


FIG. 7A

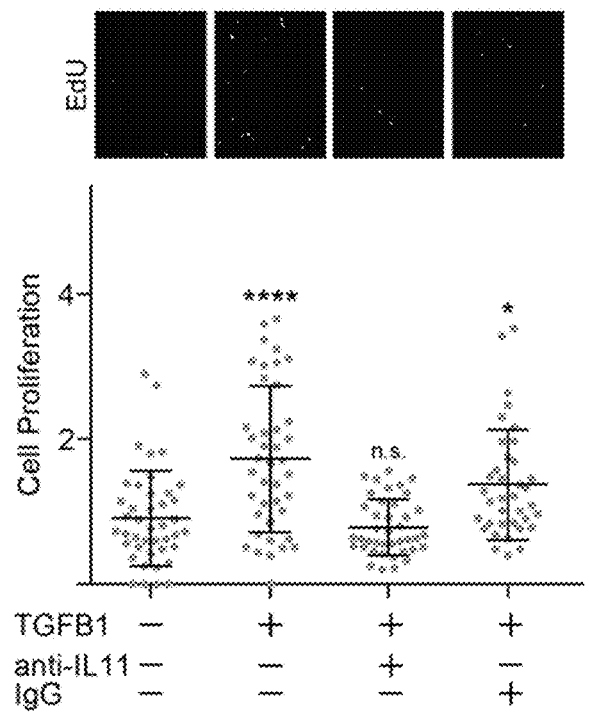


FIG. 7B

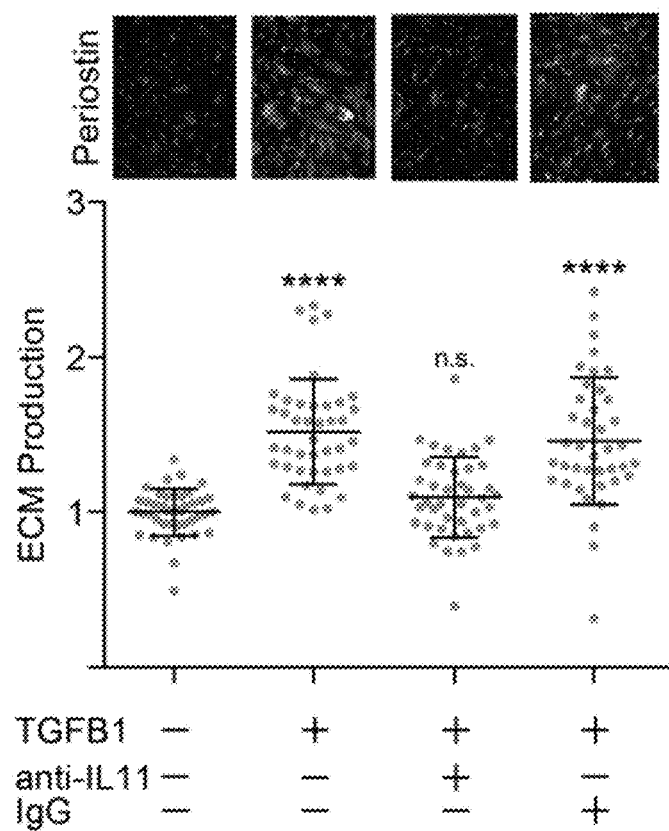


FIG. 7C

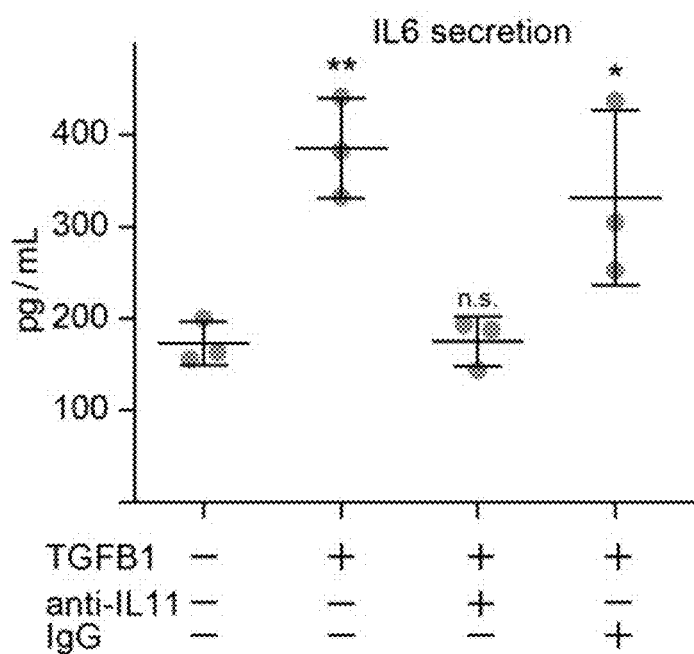


FIG. 7D

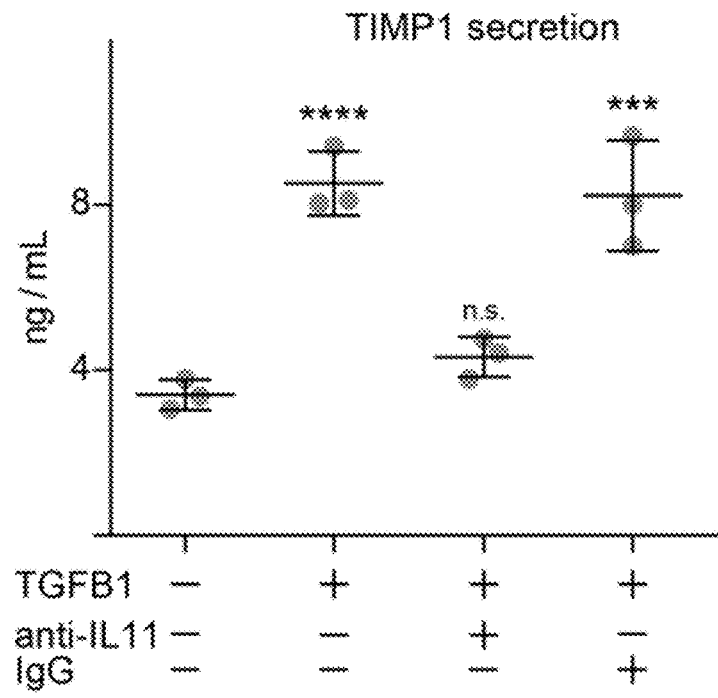


FIG. 7E

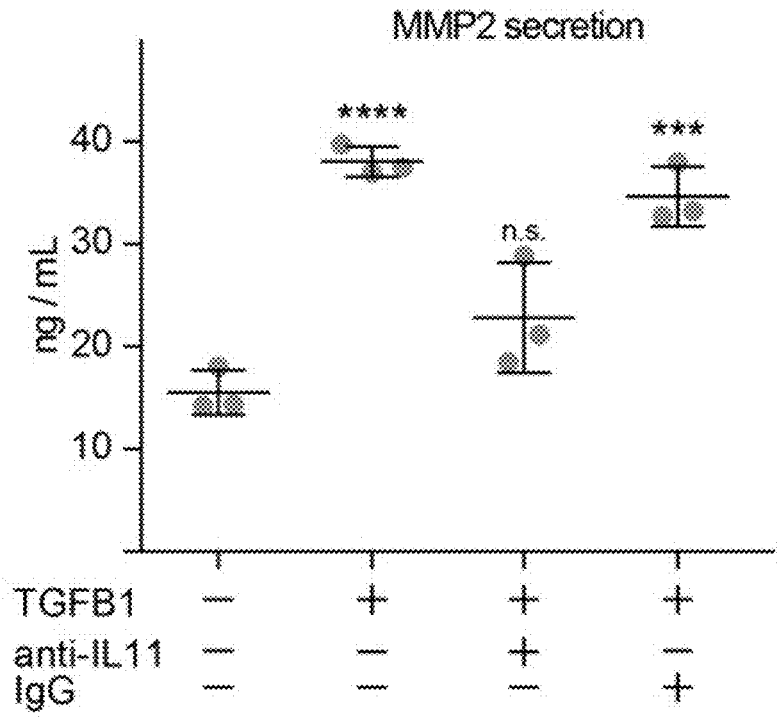


FIG. 7F



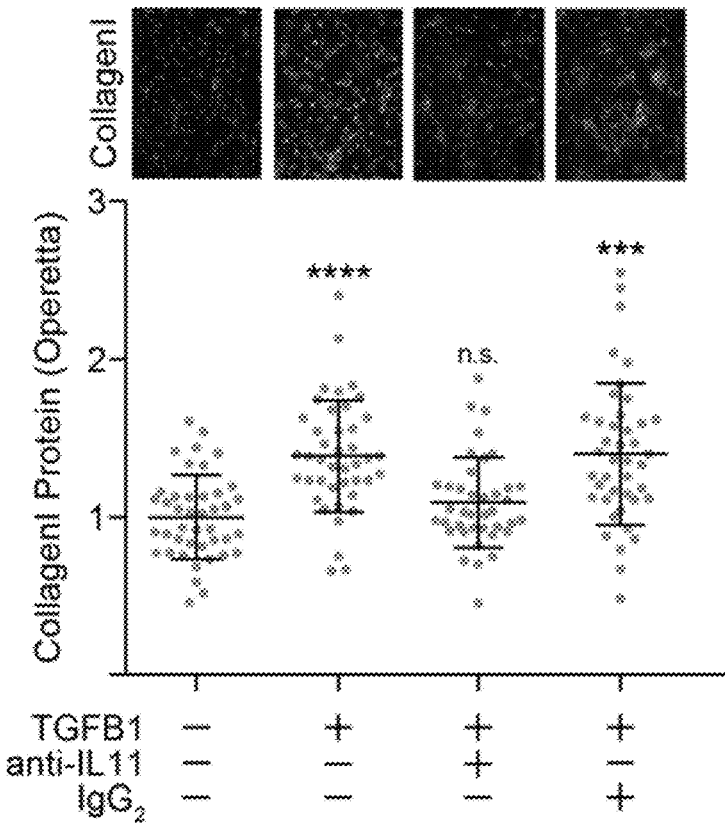


FIG. 8A

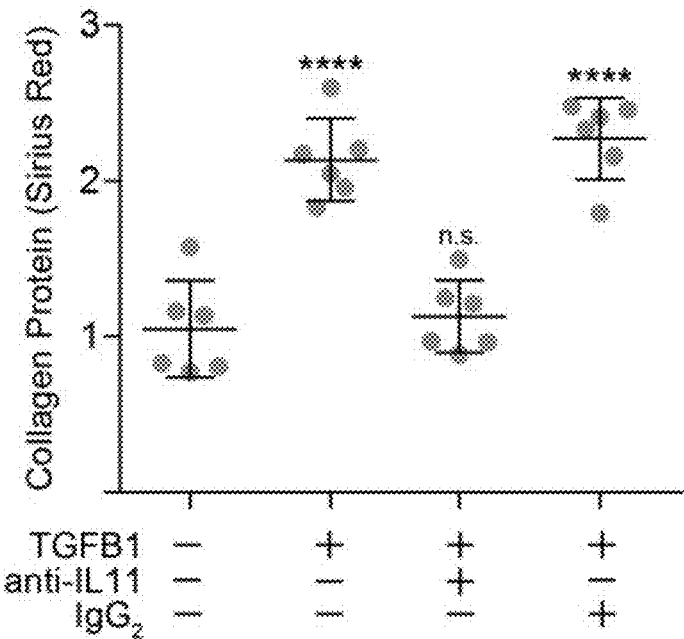


FIG. 8B

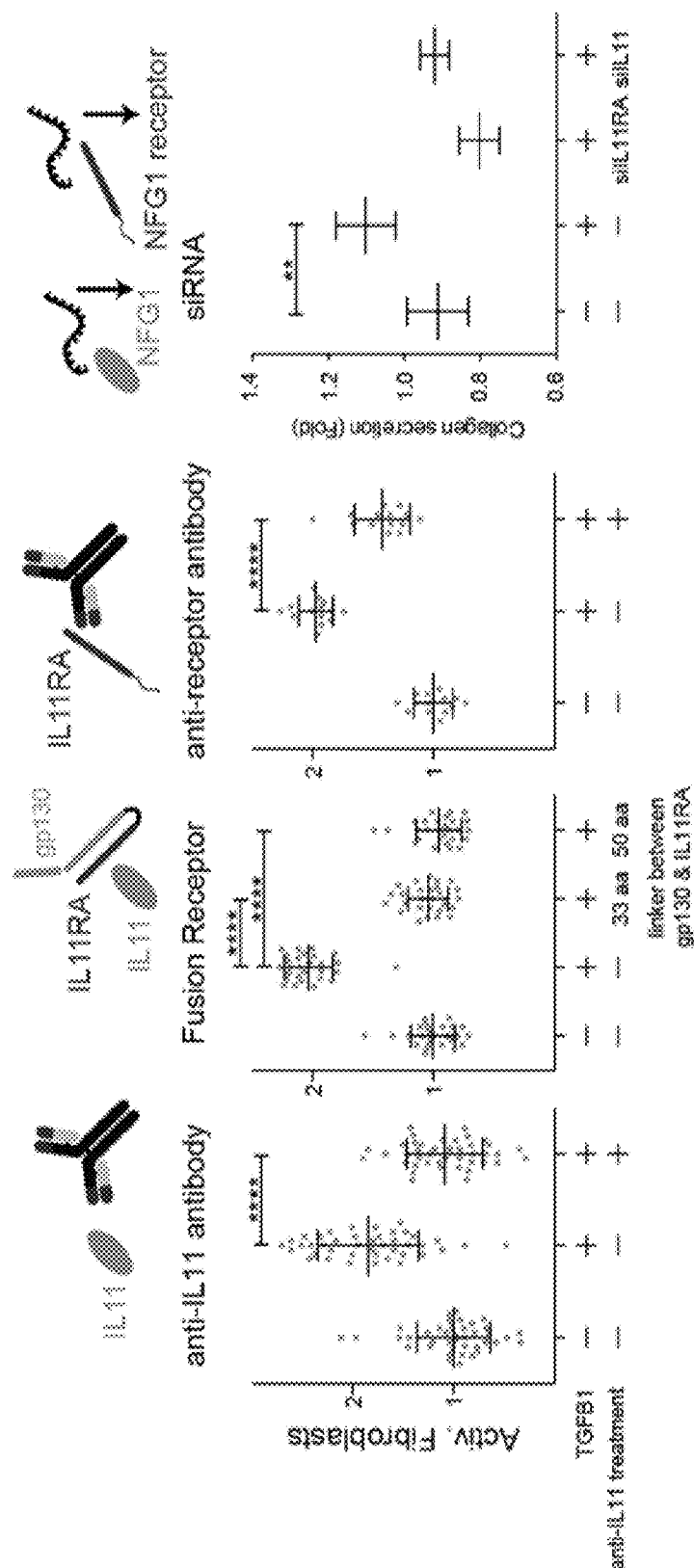


FIG. 9

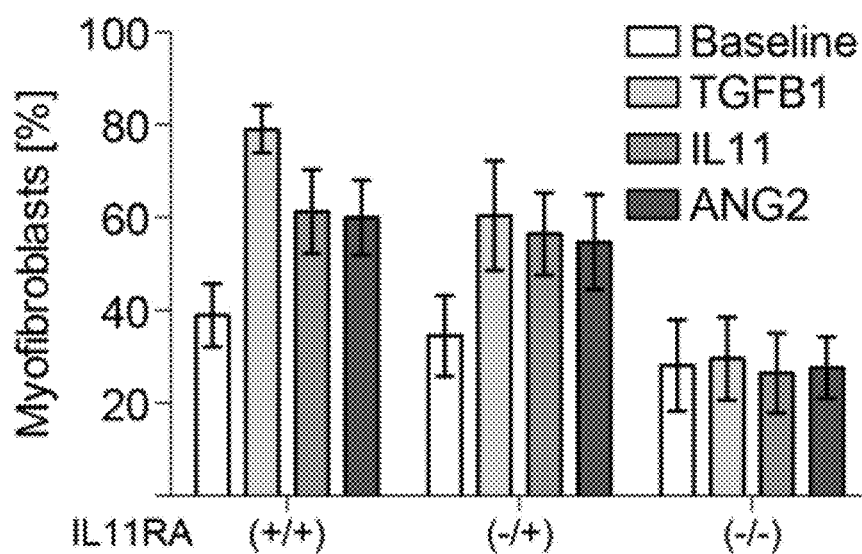


FIG. 10A

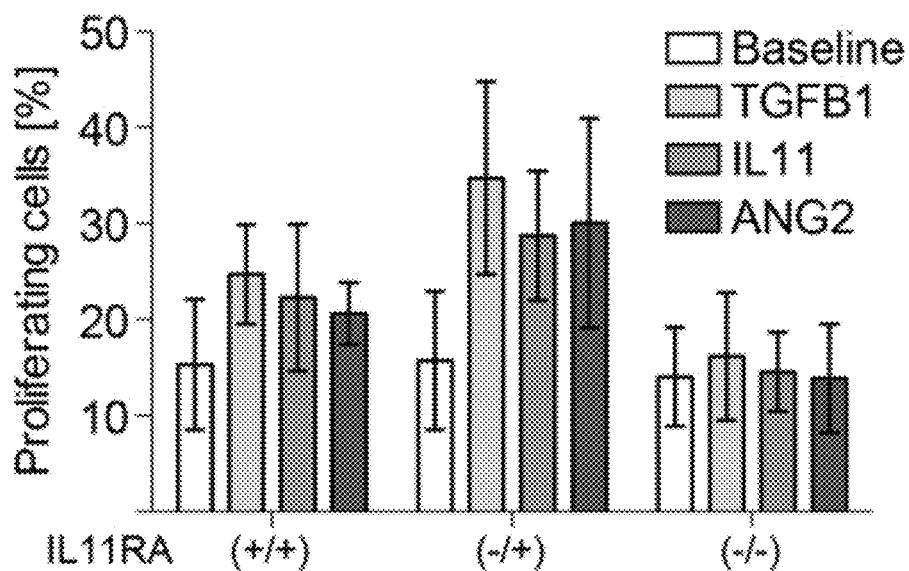


FIG. 10B

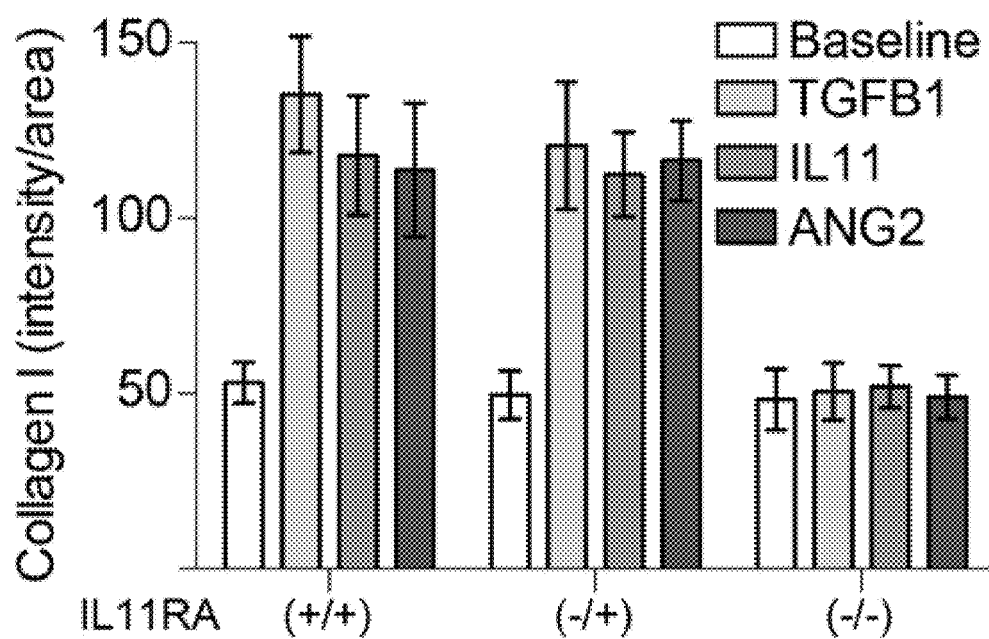


FIG. 10C

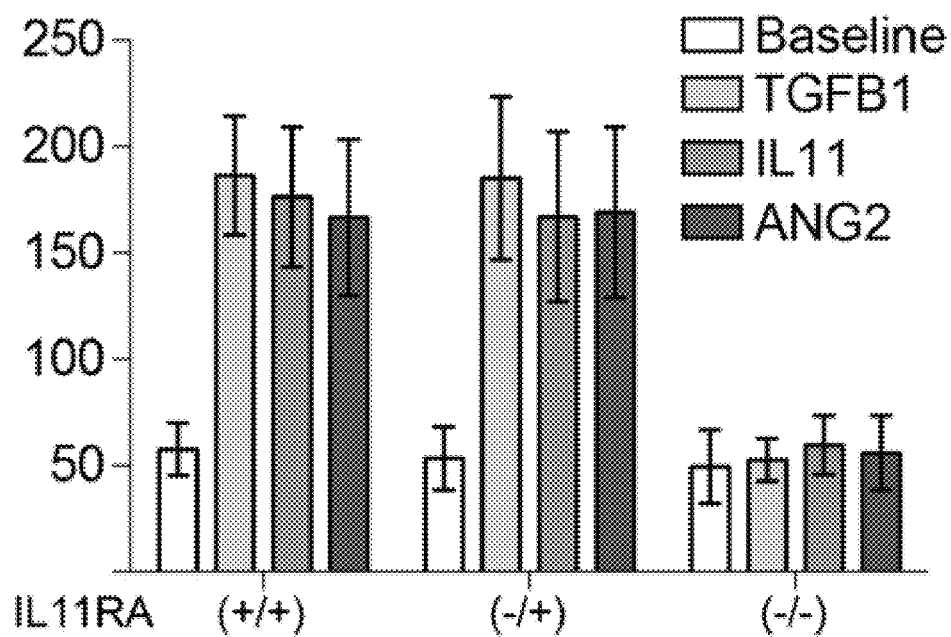


FIG. 10D

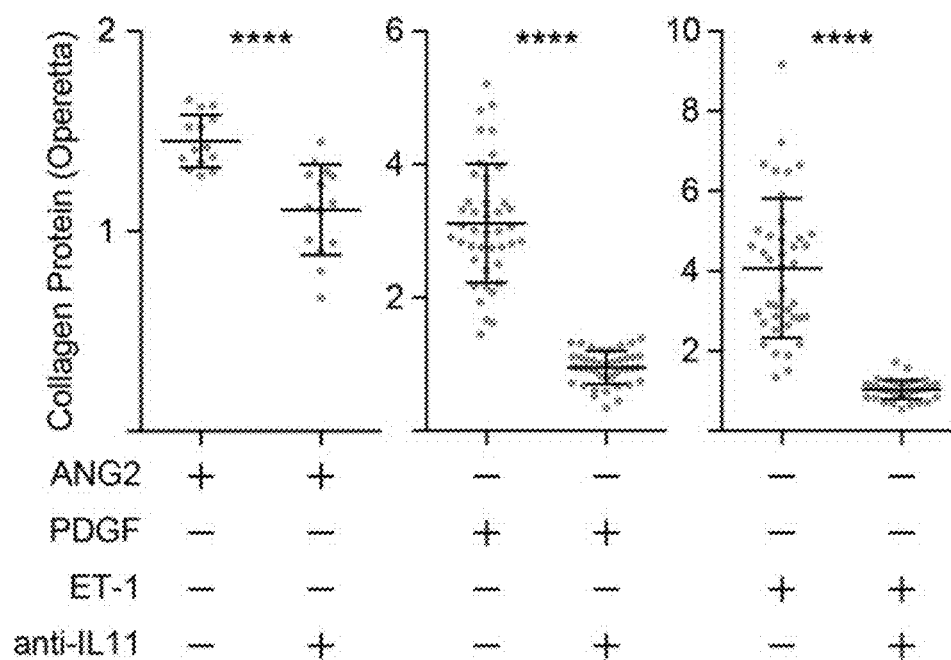


FIG. 11A

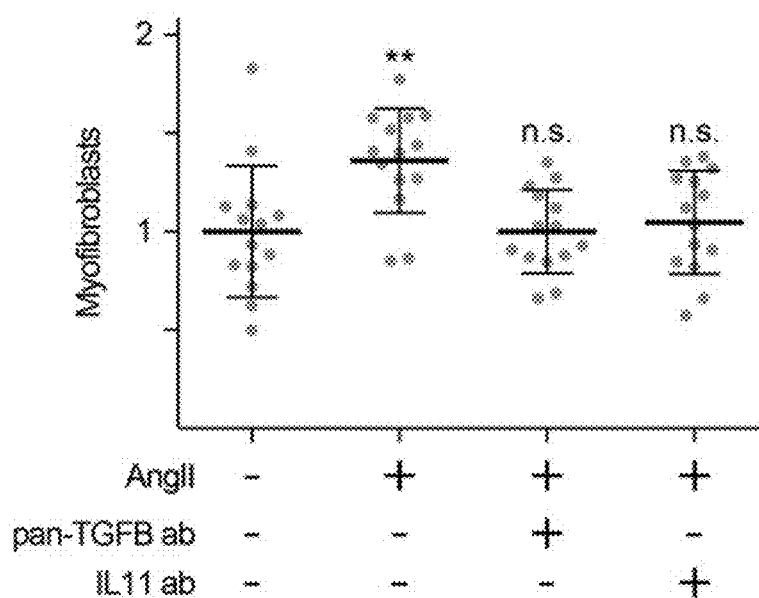


FIG. 11B

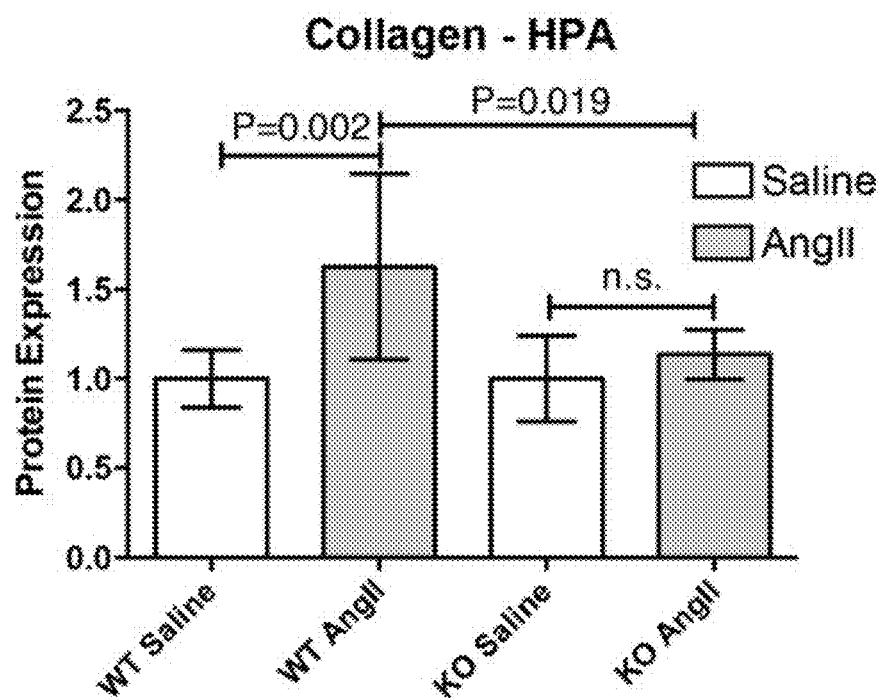


FIG. 12A

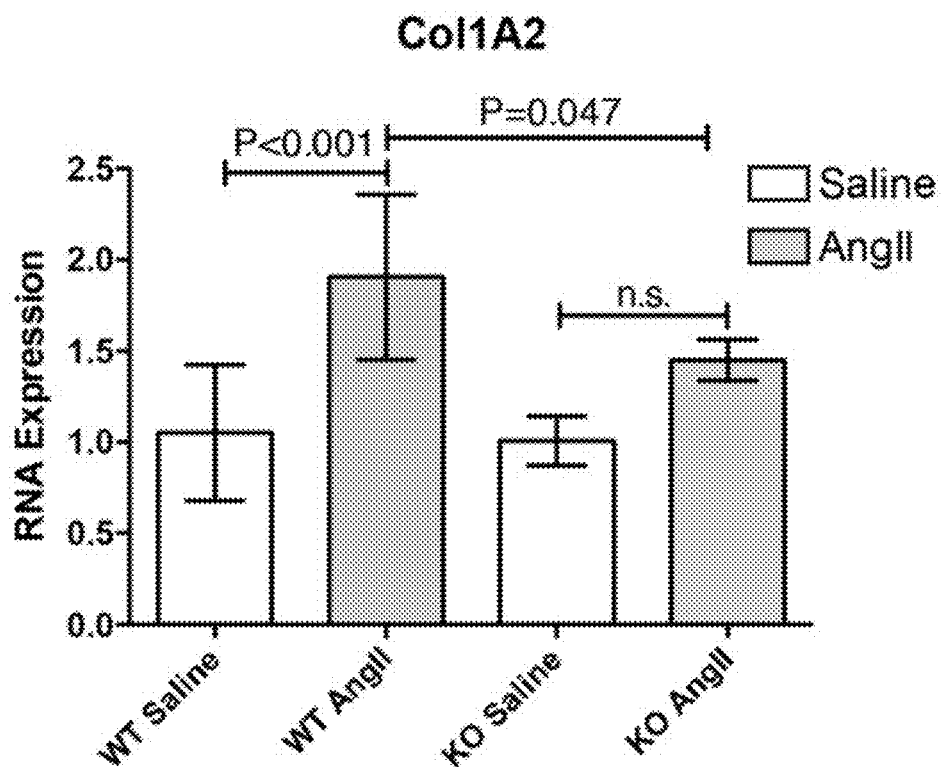


FIG. 12B

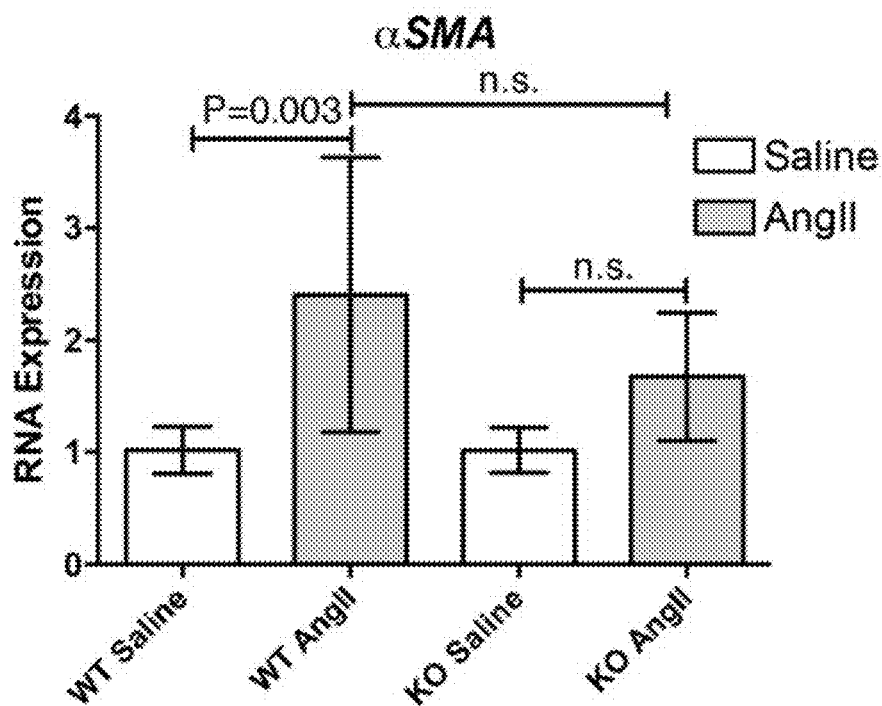


FIG. 12C

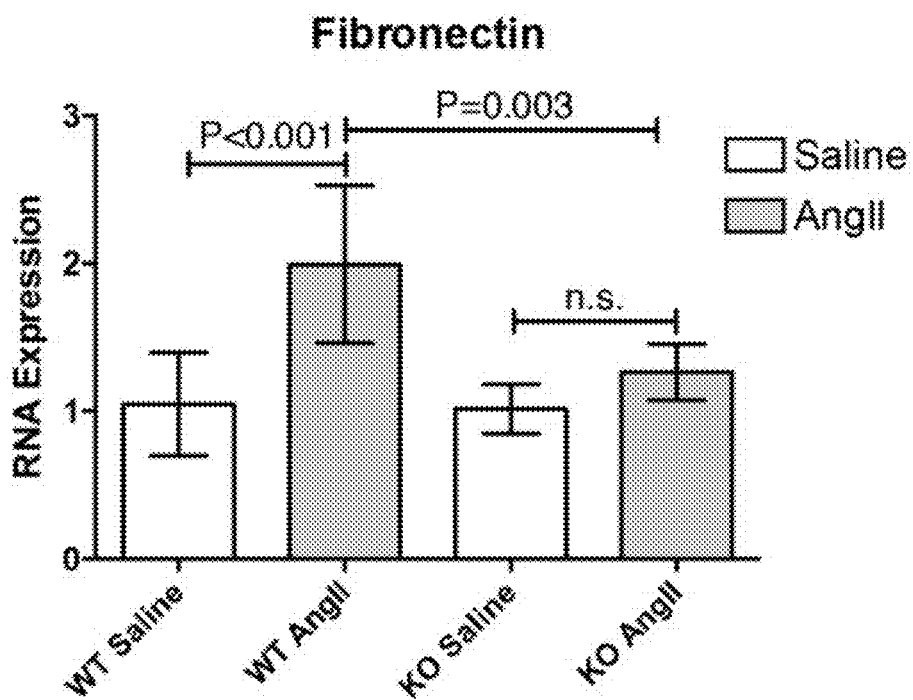


FIG. 12D

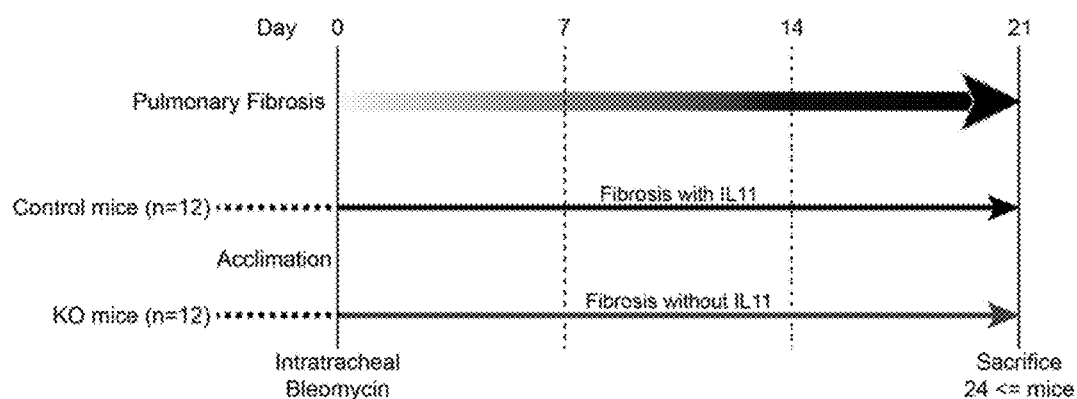


FIG. 13A

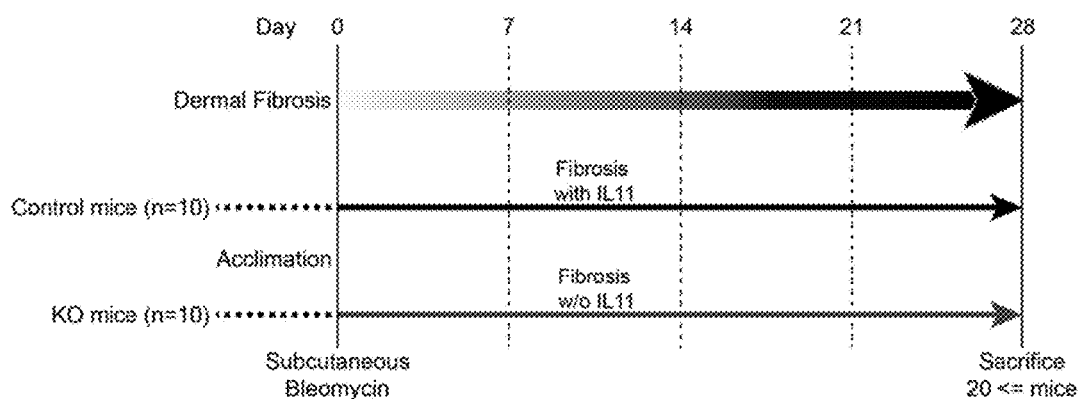


FIG. 13B



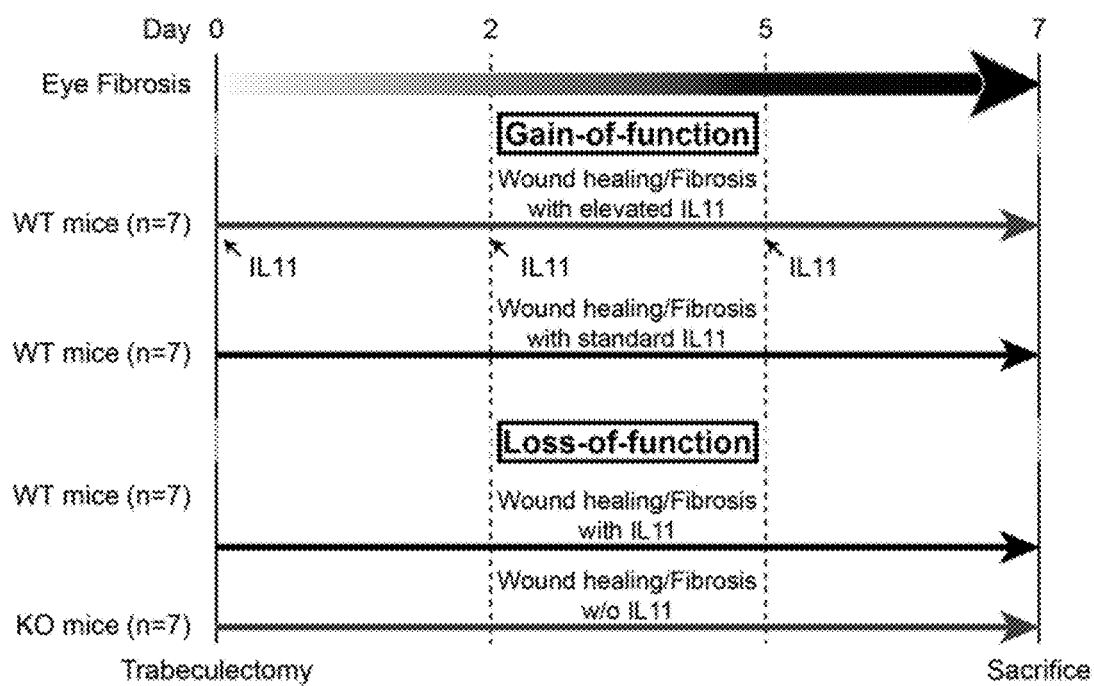


FIG. 13C

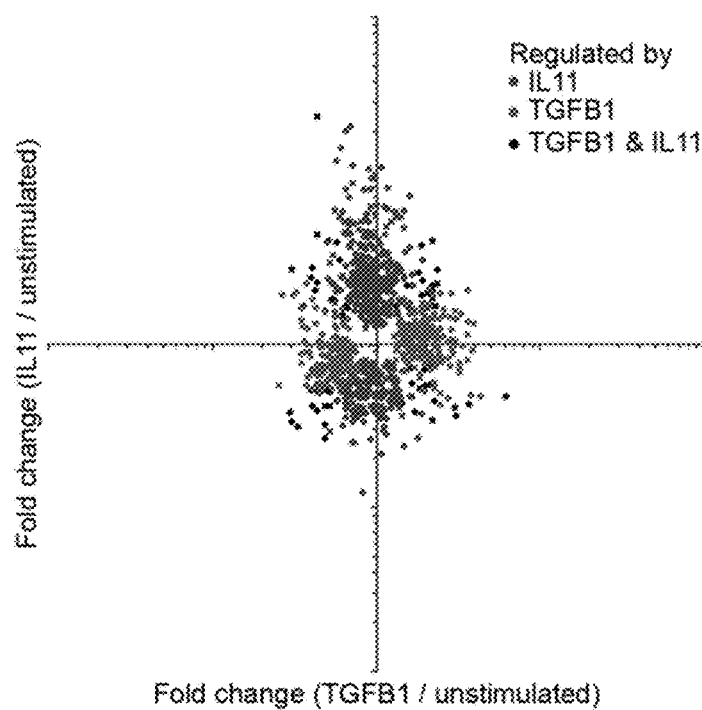


FIG. 14A

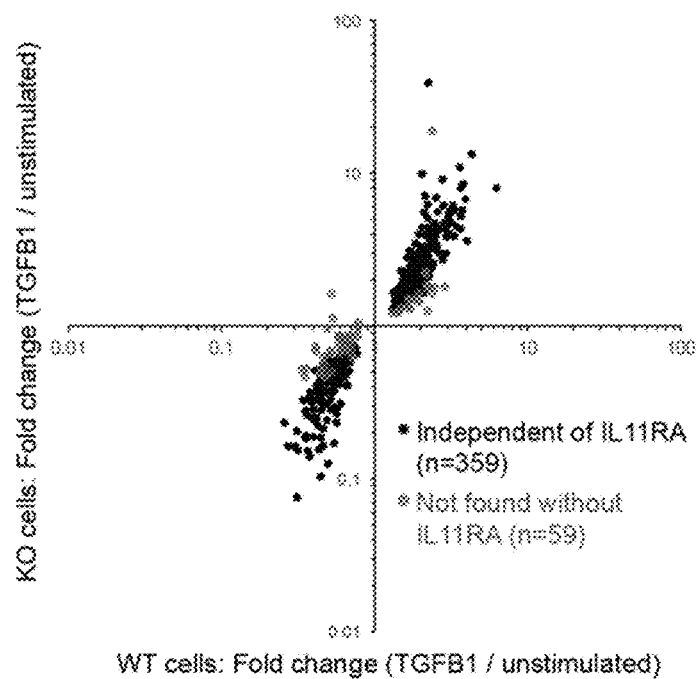


FIG. 14B

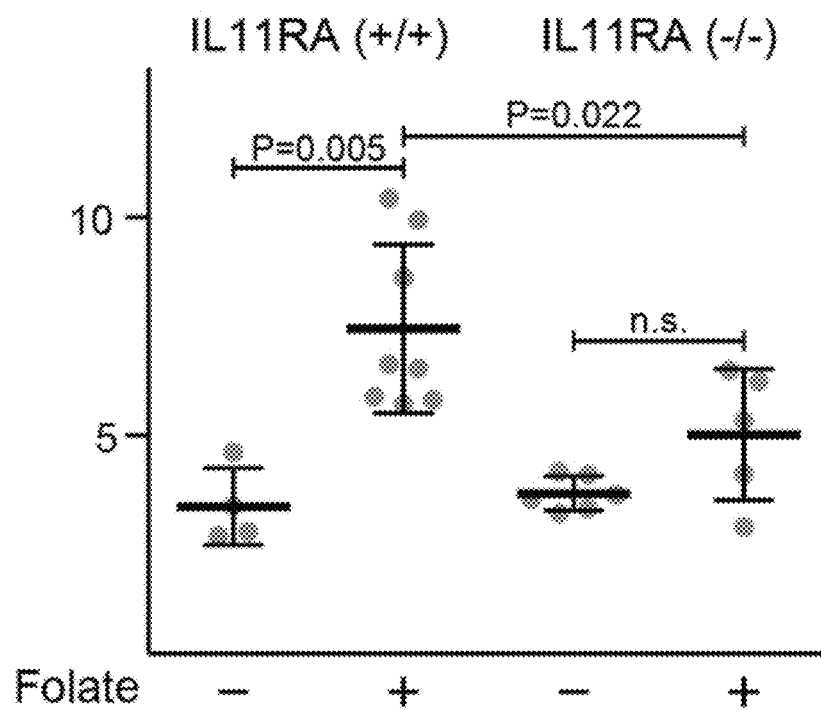


FIG. 15

**BSO-1E3 1**

DVVMTQIPLSLVSMKFQASISCRSSQSLVHSNGNTYLHWYLQKPGQSPKLLIYKVSNRFS  
GVPDRFSGSGSGTDFTLKISRVEAEDLGVYFCSQSTHVPLTFGAGTKLELK (SEQ ID NO:1)

LC-CDR1: QSLVHSNGNTY (SEQ ID NO:19)  
LC-CDR2: KVS (SEQ ID NO:20)  
LC-CDR3: SQSTHVPLT (SEQ ID NO:21)

**BSO-1E3 2**

NIVMTQSPKSMMSVGERVTLSCKASENVGTYVSWYQQKPEQSPKLLIYGASNRYTGVPD  
RFTGSGSATDFTLTISVQAEDLADYHCGQGYSYPYTFGGGTKLEIK (SEQ ID NO:2)

LC-CDR1: ENVGTY (SEQ ID NO:22)  
LC-CDR2: GAS (SEQ ID NO:23)  
LC-CDR3: GQGYSYPYT (SEQ ID NO:24)

**BSO-2E5**

DIQMTQSPSSLSASLGERVSLTCRASQDIGSSLNWLOQEPDGTIKRLIYATASLESGVPKRF  
SGSRSGSDYSLTISRLESEDFVDYYCQQYASSPPTFGAGTKLELK (SEQ ID NO:3)

LC-CDR1: QDIGSS (SEQ ID NO:25)  
LC-CDR2: ATA (SEQ ID NO:26)  
LC-CDR3: QQYASSPPT (SEQ ID NO:27)

**BSO-4G3**

DIVLTQSPASLAVSLGQSVTISCRASESVEYSGTTLMQWYQQKPGQPPKLLIYGASNVESG  
VPAFRFSGSGSGTDFSLNIHPVEEDDIAMYFCQQRKVPYTFGSGTKLEIK (SEQ ID NO:4)

LC-CDR1: ESVEYSGTTL (SEQ ID NO:28)  
LC-CDR2: GAS (SEQ ID NO:23)  
LC-CDR3: QQRKVPYT (SEQ ID NO:29)

**FIG. 16**

**BSO-5E5**

DIVMSQSPSSLPVSVGENVTMSCKSSQSLLYGSNQKNYLAWYQQKPGQSPKLLIYWASTR  
ESGVPDRFTGSGSGTDFTLTISSVKAEDLAVYFCQQYYSPRTFGGGTKLEIK (SEQ ID  
NO:5)

LC-CDR1: QSLLYGSNQKNY (SEQ ID NO:30)  
LC-CDR2: WAS (SEQ ID NO:31)  
LC-CDR3: QQYYSPRT (SEQ ID NO:32)

**BSO-7G9**

DVVMQTPTLSLPVSLGDQASISCRSSQSLVHSNGNTYLHWYLOKPGQSPKLLIYKVSNRFS  
GVPDRFSGSGSGTDFTLKISRVEAEDLGVYFCSQSTHVPLTFGAGTKLELK (SEQ ID NO:6)

LC-CDR1: QSLVHSNGNTY (SEQ ID NO:19)  
LC-CDR2: KVS (SEQ ID NO:20)  
LC-CDR3: SQSTHVPLT (SEQ ID NO:21)

**BSO-9A7**

DIVLTQSPATLSMTPGDVSLSCRASQSSISNNLHWYQQKSHESPRLLIKYASQSSISGIPSRFS  
GSGSGTDFTLSFNSVETEDFGVYFCQQRYSWPLTFGAGTKLEMK (SEQ ID NO:7)

LC-CDR1: QSSISNN (SEQ ID NO:33)  
LC-CDR2: YAS (SEQ ID NO:34)  
LC-CDR3: QQRYSWPLT (SEQ ID NO:35)

**BSO-10D11**

DIQMTQSPSSLSASLGERVSLTCRASQEISAYLSWLQOKPDGTIKRLIYSTSTLDSGVPKRF  
SGSRSGSDYSLTISSESEDFADYFCLQYASSPLTFGAGTKLELK (SEQ ID NO:8)

LC-CDR1: QEISAY (SEQ ID NO:36)  
LC-CDR2: STS (SEQ ID NO:37)  
LC-CDR3: LQYASSPLT (SEQ ID NO:38)

**FIG. 16 (Cont.)**

**BSO-13B10**

DIVMTQSQKFMSTSVGDRVSVTCKASQNVGSNVAWYQQKAGQSPKALIYSASYRYS  
GVPDRFTGSGSGTDFTLTISNVQSEDLAEYFCQQYNSYPLTFGAGTKLELK (SEQ ID NO:9)

LC-CDR1:	QNVGSN	(SEQ ID NO:39)
LC-CDR2:	SAS	(SEQ ID NO:40)
LC-CDR3:	QQYNSYPLT	(SEQ ID NO:41)

**FIG. 16 (Cont.)**

**BSO-1E3 1**

QVQLQQPGAELVTPGASVKLSCKASGFTFTNNWMHWVKQRPQGQLEWIGMIHPNSGITNI  
NEKFKNKATVTVDKSSSTVYIQLSSLTSEDSAVYYCRSDGTYEGYFDYWGQGTPLTVSS  
(SEQ ID NO:10)

HC-CDR1:	GFTFTNNW	(SEQ ID NO:42)
HC-CDR2:	IHPNSGIT	(SEQ ID NO:43)
HC-CDR3:	RSDGTYEGYFDY	(SEQ ID NO:44)

**BSO-1E3 2**

QVQLQQSGPELVKPGASVKISCKASGYNFDYYINWVNQRPQGQLEWIGWIFPGRIITYYN  
EKFKGKATLTVDTSSNTAYMLLSSLTSEDSAVYFCARGVGEGFDYWGQGTTLTVSS (SEQ  
ID NO:11)

HC-CDR1:	GYNFDYY	(SEQ ID NO:45)
HC-CDR2:	IFPGRIIT	(SEQ ID NO:46)
HC-CDR3:	ARGVGEGFDY	(SEQ ID NO:47)

**BSO-2E5**

QGQVQQSGAELVKPGASVKLSCKTSGFTFSTSYISWLKQKPRQSLEWIAWIYAGTGSTSYN  
QKFTGKAQLTVDTSSSTAYMQLSSLTSEDSAIYYCARHWAYWGQGTTLTVSA (SEQ ID  
NO:12)

HC-CDR1:	GFTFSTSY	(SEQ ID NO:48)
HC-CDR2:	IYAGTGST	(SEQ ID NO:49)
HC-CDR3:	ARHWAY	(SEQ ID NO:50)

**BSO-4G3**

EVQLVESGGGLVKPGGSLKLSCAASGFTFSTYAMSWVRQTPEKRLEWVAAIKSNGGSTYY  
PDTVKDRFTISRDNKNTLYLQMSSLRPEDTALYYCAHGLLFAHWGQGTTLTVSA (SEQ ID  
NO:13)

HC-CDR1:	GFTFSTYA	(SEQ ID NO:51)
HC-CDR2:	IKSNGGST	(SEQ ID NO:52)
HC-CDR3:	AHGLLFAH	(SEQ ID NO:53)

**FIG. 17**

**BSO-5E5**

DVQLQESGPGLVKPSQSLTCSVTGYSITSDYYWNWIRQFPGNKLEWMGYISYDSSNNY  
NPSLKNRISITRDTSKNQFFLKLNSVTTEDTATYYCASVGYYYVSDWYFDVWGTGTTVTVS  
S (SEQ ID NO:14)

HC-CDR1:	GYSITSDYY	(SEQ ID NO:54)
HC-CDR2:	ISYDSSN	(SEQ ID NO:55)
HC-CDR3:	ASVGYYYVSDWYFDV	(SEQ ID NO:56)

**BSO-7G9**

QVQLQQPGAELVKPGASVRLSCKASGYTFTSYWMHWVKQRPGQGLEWIGMIHPNSGYTN  
YNEKFKIKATLTVDKSSSTAQMQLSSLTSEDSAVYHCARGGYDGSYGPWFAYWGQGLTVT  
VSA (SEQ ID NO:15)

HC-CDR1:	GYTFTSYW	(SEQ ID NO:57)
HC-CDR2:	IHPNSGYT	(SEQ ID NO:58)
HC-CDR3:	ARGGYDGSYGPWFAY	(SEQ ID NO:59)

**BSO-9A7**

QVQLQQPGAELVRPGSSVKLSCKASGYTFTNYWMHWLQKRPVQGLEWIGNIGPSDSKTH  
YNQKFKDKATLTVDKSSSTAYMQLNSLTSEDSAVYYCARGDYVLFTYWGQGLTVTVSA  
(SEQ ID NO:16)

HC-CDR1:	GYTFTNYW	(SEQ ID NO:60)
HC-CDR2:	IGPSDSKT	(SEQ ID NO:61)
HC-CDR3:	ARGDYVLFTY	(SEQ ID NO:62)

**BSO-10D11**

QVQLQQSGTELVRPGTSVKMSCKAAGYTFTDYWIGWIKQRPGHGLEWIGDIIFPGGDYTKC  
SERFKGKAKLTADTSSSTAYMQLSRLTSEDSAIYYCARRSTTIRFGAMDNWGQGTSVTVSS  
(SEQ ID NO:17)

HC-CDR1:	GYTFTDYW	(SEQ ID NO:63)
HC-CDR2:	IFPGGDYT	(SEQ ID NO:64)
HC-CDR3:	ARRSTTIRFGAMDN	(SEQ ID NO:65)

FIG. 17 (Cont.)



**BSO-13B10**

QVQLKESGPGLVAPSQSL SITCTVSGGFSLTSFSISWVRQPPGKGLEWLGGIWTGGGTNYN  
SALKPRLSISKDNSKSQVFLKMNSLQTDDTARYYCARNSNYPSGFAYWGQGLTVTSA  
(SEQ ID NO:18)

HC-CDR1:	GFSLT	SFS	(SEQ ID NO:66)
HC-CDR2:	IWTGGGT		(SEQ ID NO:67)
HC-CDR3:	ARN	SNYP	SGFAY

**FIG. 17 (Cont.)**

Clone	CDR 1	CDR 2	CDR 3
<b>Light Chain</b>			
<b>BSO-1E3_1</b>	QSLVHSNGNTY (SEQ ID NO:19)	KVS (SEQ ID NO:20)	SQSTHVPLT (SEQ ID NO:21)
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	ENVGTY (SEQ ID NO:22)	GAS (SEQ ID NO:23)	GQGYSYPYT (SEQ ID NO:24)
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	QDIGSS (SEQ ID NO:25)	ATA (SEQ ID NO:26)	QQYASSPPT (SEQ ID NO:27)
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	ESVEYSGTTL (SEQ ID NO:28)	GAS (SEQ ID NO:23)	QQSRKVPYT (SEQ ID NO:29)
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	QSLLYGSNQKNY (SEQ ID NO:30)	WAS (SEQ ID NO:31)	QQYYSYPRT (SEQ ID NO:32)
<b>BSO-7G9</b>	QSLVHSNGNTY (SEQ ID NO:19)	KVS (SEQ ID NO:20)	SQSTHVPLT (SEQ ID NO:21)
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	QSIENN (SEQ ID NO:33)	YAS (SEQ ID NO:34)	QQRYSWPLT (SEQ ID NO:35)
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	QEISAY (SEQ ID NO:36)	STS (SEQ ID NO:37)	LQYASSPLT (SEQ ID NO:38)
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	QNVGSN (SEQ ID NO:39)	SAS (SEQ ID NO:40)	QQYNSYPLT (SEQ ID NO:41)

FIG. 18

Clone	CDR 1	CDR 2	CDR 3
<b>Heavy Chain</b>			
<b>BSO-1E3_1</b>	GFTFTNNW (SEQ ID NO:42)	IHPNSGIT (SEQ ID NO:43)	RSDGTYEGYFDY (SEQ ID NO:44)
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	GYNFNDYY (SEQ ID NO:45)	IFPGRIIT (SEQ ID NO:46)	ARGVGEGFDY (SEQ ID NO:47)
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	GFTFSTSY (SEQ ID NO:48)	IYAGTGST (SEQ ID NO:49)	ARHWAY (SEQ ID NO:50)
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	GFTFSTYA (SEQ ID NO:51)	IKSNGGST (SEQ ID NO:52)	AHGLLFAH (SEQ ID NO:53)
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	GYSITSDYY (SEQ ID NO:54)	ISYDSSN (SEQ ID NO:55)	ASVGYYYVSDWYFDV (SEQ ID NO:56)
<b>BSO-7G9</b>	GYTFTSYW (SEQ ID NO:57)	IHPNSGYT (SEQ ID NO:58)	ARGGYDGSYGPWFAY (SEQ ID NO:59)
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	GYTFTNYW (SEQ ID NO:60)	IGPSDSKT (SEQ ID NO:61)	ARGDYVLFTY (SEQ ID NO:62)
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	GYTFTDYW (SEQ ID NO:63)	IFPGGDTY (SEQ ID NO:64)	ARRSTTIRFGAMDN (SEQ ID NO:65)
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	GFSLTFSFS (SEQ ID NO:66)	IWTGGGT (SEQ ID NO:67)	ARNSNYPSGFAY (SEQ ID NO:68)

FIG. 19

Clone(s)	LC-CDR1	Sequence family	Family Consensus
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	QSSNN (SEQ ID NO:33)	LC-CDR1-1	QX <sub>1</sub> X <sub>2</sub> X <sub>3</sub> X <sub>4</sub> X <sub>5</sub> (SEQ ID NO:69)  X <sub>1</sub> = N, S, E or D X <sub>2</sub> = I or V X <sub>3</sub> = G or S X <sub>4</sub> = S, N or A X <sub>5</sub> = N, Y or S
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	QEISAY (SEQ ID NO:36)		
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	QNVGSN (SEQ ID NO:39)		
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	QDIGSS (SEQ ID NO:25)		
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	QSLLYGSNQKNY (SEQ ID NO:30)	LC-CDR1-2	QSLX <sub>6</sub> X <sub>7</sub> X <sub>8</sub> SNX <sub>9</sub> X <sub>10</sub> X <sub>11</sub> Y (SEQ ID NO:70)  X <sub>6</sub> = Absent or L X <sub>7</sub> = V or Y X <sub>8</sub> = H or G X <sub>9</sub> = G or Q X <sub>10</sub> = N or K X <sub>11</sub> = T or N
<b>BSO-1E3_1, BSO-7G9</b>	QSLVHSNGNTY (SEQ ID NO:19)		
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	ESVEYSGTTL (SEQ ID NO:28)	LC-CDR1-3	ESVEYSGTTL (SEQ ID NO:28)
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	ENVGTY (SEQ ID NO:22)	LC-CDR1-4	ENVGTY (SEQ ID NO:22)

FIG. 20A

Clone(s)	LC-CDR2	Sequence family	Family Consensus
<b>BSO-4G3, BSO-1E3_2</b>	GAS (SEQ ID NO:23)	LC-CDR2-1	X <sub>12</sub> AS (SEQ ID NO:71)  X <sub>12</sub> = G, W, Y or S
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	WAS (SEQ ID NO:31)		
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	YAS (SEQ ID NO:34)		
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	SAS (SEQ ID NO:40)		
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	STS (SEQ ID NO:37)	LC-CDR2-2	X <sub>13</sub> X <sub>14</sub> S (SEQ ID NO:72)  X <sub>13</sub> = S or K X <sub>14</sub> = T or V
<b>BSO-1E3_1, BSO-7G9</b>	KVS (SEQ ID NO:20)		
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	ATA (SEQ ID NO:26)	LC-CDR2-3	ATA (SEQ ID NO:26)

FIG. 20B

Clone(s)	LC-CDR3	Sequence family	Family Consensus
<b>BSO-1E3_1,</b> <b>BSO-7G9</b>	SQSTHVPLT (SEQ ID NO:21)	LC-CDR3-1	$X_{15}QX_{16}X_{17}X_{18}X_{19}PX_{20}T$ (SEQ ID NO:73)  $X_{15} = Q, S, G \text{ or } L$ $X_{16} = Y, S, G \text{ or } R$ $X_{17} = Y, A, T, N \text{ or } R$ $X_{18} = S, H \text{ or } K$ $X_{19} = V, Y, S \text{ or } W$ $X_{20} = L, Y, R \text{ or } P$
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	GQGYSYPYT (SEQ ID NO:24)		
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	QQYASSPPT (SEQ ID NO:27)		
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	QQSRKVPYT (SEQ ID NO:29)		
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	QQYYSYPRT (SEQ ID NO:32)		
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	QQRYSWPLT (SEQ ID NO:35)		
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	LQYASSPLT (SEQ ID NO:38)		
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	QQYNSYPLT (SEQ ID NO:41)		

FIG. 20C

Clone(s)	HC-CDR1	Sequence family	Family Consensus
<b>BSO-7G9</b>	GYTFTSYW (SEQ ID NO:57)	HC-CDR1-1	$GYTFTX_{21}YW$ (SEQ ID NO:74)  $X_{21} = S, N \text{ or } D$
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	GYTFTNYW (SEQ ID NO:60)		
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	GYTFTDYW (SEQ ID NO:63)		
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	GFTFSTSY (SEQ ID NO:48)	HC-CDR1-2	$GFTFX_{22}X_{23}X_{24}X_{25}$ (SEQ ID NO:75)  $X_{22} = S \text{ or } T$ $X_{23} = T \text{ or } N$ $X_{24} = S, Y \text{ or } N$ $X_{25} = Y, A \text{ or } W$
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	GFTFSTYA (SEQ ID NO:51)		
<b>BSO-1E3_1</b>	GFTFTNNW (SEQ ID NO:42)		
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	GYSITSDYY (SEQ ID NO:54)	HC-CDR1-3	$GYX_{26}X_{27}X_{28}X_{29}DYY$ (SEQ ID NO:76)  $X_{26} = S \text{ or } N$ $X_{27} = I \text{ or } F$ $X_{28} = T \text{ or } N$ $X_{29} = \text{Absent or } S$
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	GYNFNDYY (SEQ ID NO:45)		
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	GFSLTFSFS (SEQ ID NO:66)	HC-CDR1-4	GFSLTFSFS (SEQ ID NO:66)

FIG. 21A

Clone(s)	HC-CDR2	Sequence family	Family Consensus
<b>BSO-1E3_1</b>	IHPNSGIT (SEQ ID NO:43)	HC-CDR2-1	IX <sub>30</sub> X <sub>31</sub> X <sub>32</sub> X <sub>33</sub> GX <sub>34</sub> T (SEQ ID NO:77)  X <sub>30</sub> = H, K or Y X <sub>31</sub> = P, S or A X <sub>32</sub> = N or G X <sub>33</sub> = S, G or T X <sub>34</sub> = S, I or Y
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	IKSNGGST (SEQ ID NO:52)		
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	IYAGTGST (SEQ ID NO:49)		
<b>BSO-7G9</b>	IHPNSGYT (SEQ ID NO:58)		
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	IFPGRIIT (SEQ ID NO:46)	HC-CDR2-2	IFPGX <sub>35</sub> X <sub>36</sub> X <sub>37</sub> T (SEQ ID NO:78)  X <sub>35</sub> = R or G X <sub>36</sub> = I or D X <sub>37</sub> = I or Y
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	IFPGGDYT (SEQ ID NO:64)		
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	ISYDSSN (SEQ ID NO:55)	HC-CDR2-3	ISYDSSN (SEQ ID NO:55)
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	IGPSDSKT (SEQ ID NO:61)	HC-CDR2-4	IGPSDSKT (SEQ ID NO:61)
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	IWTGGGT (SEQ ID NO:67)	HC-CDR2-5	IWTGGGT (SEQ ID NO:67)

FIG. 21B

Clone(s)	HC-CDR3	Sequence family	Family Consensus
<b>BSO-7G9</b>	ARGGYDGSYGPFAY (SEQ ID NO:59)	HC-CDR3-1	ARGX <sub>38</sub> X <sub>39</sub> X <sub>40</sub> X <sub>41</sub> X <sub>42</sub> X <sub>43</sub> X <sub>44</sub> X <sub>45</sub> X <sub>46</sub> FX <sub>47</sub> Y (SEQ ID NO:79)  X <sub>38</sub> = Absent, D or G X <sub>39</sub> = Absent or Y X <sub>40</sub> = V or D X <sub>41</sub> = G or L X <sub>42</sub> = Absent, E or S X <sub>43</sub> = Absent or Y X <sub>44</sub> = Absent or G X <sub>45</sub> = Absent or P X <sub>46</sub> = Absent or W X <sub>47</sub> = D, T or A
<b>BSO-1E3_2</b>	ARGVGEGFDY (SEQ ID NO:47)		
<b>BSO-9A7</b>	ARGDYVLFTY (SEQ ID NO:62)		
<b>BSO-5E5</b>	ASVGYYYVSDWYFDV (SEQ ID NO:56)	HC-CDR3-2	ASVGYYYVSDWYFDV (SEQ ID NO:56)
<b>BSO-2E5</b>	ARHWAY (SEQ ID NO:50)	HC-CDR3-3	ARHWAY (SEQ ID NO:50)
<b>BSO-4G3</b>	AHGLLFAH (SEQ ID NO:53)	HC-CDR3-4	AHGLLFAH (SEQ ID NO:53)
<b>BSO-1E3_1</b>	RSDGTYEGYFDY (SEQ ID NO:44)	HC-CDR3-5	RSDGTYEGYFDY (SEQ ID NO:44)
<b>BSO-13B10</b>	ARNSNYPSTGFAY (SEQ ID NO:68)	HC-CDR3-6	ARNSNYPSTGFAY (SEQ ID NO:68)
<b>BSO-10D11</b>	ARRSTTIRFGAMDN (SEQ ID NO:65)	HC-CDR3-7	ARRSTTIRFGAMDN (SEQ ID NO:65)

FIG. 21C

**BSO-1E3 1**

GATGTTGTGATGACCCAAATTCCACTCTCCCTGTCTGTCAGTATGAAGTTCCAAGCCTC  
CATCTCTTGACAGATCTAGTCAGAGCCTTGTACACAGTAATGGAAACACCTATTTACATTG  
GTACCTGCAGAAGCCAGGCCAGTCTCCAAAGCTCCTGATCTACAAAGTTTCCAACCGAT  
TTTCTGGGGTCCCAGACAGGTTCAAGTGGCAGTGGATCAGGGACAGATTTCACTCAAA  
GATCAGCAGAGTGGAGGCTGAGGATCTGGGAGTTTATTTCTGCTCTCAAAGTACACATG  
TTCCGCTCACGTTCCGGTGTCTGGGACCAAGCTGGAGCTGAAA (SEQ ID NO:80)

**BSO-1E3 2**

AACATTGTAATGACCCAATCTCCCAAATCCATGTCCATGTCAGTAGGAGAGAGGGTCAC  
CTTGAGCTGCAAGGCCAGTGAGAATGTGGGTACTTATGTATCCTGGTATCAACAGAAAC  
CAGAGCAGTCTCCTAAACTGCTGATATACGGGGCATCCAACCGGTACACTGGGGTCCC  
CGATCGCTTCACAGGCAGTGGATCTGCAACAGATTTCACTCTGACCATCAGCAGTGTG  
CAGGCTGAAGACCTTGCAGATTATCACTGTGGACAGGGTTACAGCTATCCGTACACGTT  
CGGAGGGGGGACCAAGCTGGAAATAAAA (SEQ ID NO:81)

**BSO-2E5**

GACATCCAGATGACCCAGTCTCCATCCTCCTTATCTGCCTCTCTGGGAGAAAGAGTCAG  
TCTCACTTGTCGGGCAAGTCAGGACATTGGTAGCTTAAACTGGCTTCAGCAGGAAC  
CAGATGGAACATTAAACGCCTGATCTACGCCACAGCCAGTTTAGAATCTGGTGTCCCC  
AAAAGGTTTCAGTGGCAGTAGGTCTGGGTCAGACTATTCTCTCACCATCAGCAGACTTGA  
GTCTGAAGATTTTGTAGACTATTACTGTCAACAATATGCTAGCTCTCCTCCCACGTTGG  
TGCTGGGACCAAGCTGGAGCTGAAA (SEQ ID NO:82)

**BSO-4G3**

GACATTGTGCTCACCCAATCTCCAGCTTCTTTGGCTGTGTCTCTAGGGCAGAGTGTAC  
CATCTCCTGCAGAGCCAGTGAAAGTGTGAATATTCTGGCACTACTTTAATGCAGTGGT  
ACCAACAGAAACCAGGACAGCCACCCAAACTCCTCATCTATGGTGCATCCAACGTAGAA  
TCTGGGGTCCCTGCCAGGTTTAGTGGCAGTGGGTCTGGGACAGACTTCAGCCTCAACA  
TCCATCCTGTGGAGGAGGATGATATTGCAATGTATTTCTGTCAGCAAAGTAGGAAGGTT  
CCGTATACGTTCCGATCGGGGACCAAGCTGGAAATAAAA (SEQ ID NO:83)

FIG. 22A

**BSO-5E5**

GACATTGTGATGTCACAGTCTCCATCCTCCCTACCTGTGTCAGTTGGAGAGAATGTTAC  
TATGAGCTGCAAGTCCAGTCAGAGCCTTTTATATGGTAGCAATCAAAAGAACTACTTGG  
CCTGGTACCAGCAGAAACCAGGGCAGTCTCCTAAACTGCTGATTTACTGGGCATCCAC  
TAGGGAATCTGGGGTCCCTGATCGCTTCACAGGCAGTGGATCTGGGACAGATTTCACT  
CTCACCATCAGCAGTGTGAAGGCTGAAGACCTGGCAGTTTATTTCTGTCAGCAATATTA  
TAGCTATCCTCGGACGTTCCGTGGAGGCACCAAGCTGGAAATCAAA (SEQ ID NO:84)

**BSO-7G9**

GATGTTGTGATGACCCAACTCCACTCTCCCTGCCTGTCAGTCTTGGAGATCAAGCCTC  
CATCTCTTGAGATCTAGTCAGAGCCTTGACACAGTAATGGAAACACCTATTTACATTG  
GTACCTGCAGAAGCCAGGCCAGTCTCAAAGCTCCTGATCTACAAAGTTTCCAACCGAT  
TTTCTGGGGTCCCAGACAGGTTCAGTGGCAGTGGATCAGGGACAGATTTCACTCAA  
GATCAGCAGAGTGGAGGCTGAGGATCTGGGAGTTTATTTCTGCTCTCAAAGTACACATG  
TTCCGCTCACGTTCCGTGCTGGGACCAAGCTGGAGCTGAAA (SEQ ID NO:85)

**BSO-9A7**

GATATTGTGCTAACTCAGTCTCCAGCCACCCTGTCTATGACTCCAGGAGATAGCGTCAG  
TCTTTCCTGCAGGGCCAGCCAAAGTATTAGCAACAACCTACACTGGTATCAACAAAAAT  
CACATGAGTCTCCAAGGCTTCTCATCAAGTATGCTTCCCAGTCCATCTCTGGGATCCCC  
TCCAGGTTCAGTGGCAGTGGATCGGGGACAGATTTCACTCTCAGTTTCAACAGTGTGG  
AGACTGAAGATTTTGGAGTGTATTTCTGTCAACAGAGATACAGCTGGCCTCTCACGTTG  
GGTGCTGGGACCAAGCTGGAAATGAAA (SEQ ID NO:86)

**BSO-10D11**

GACATCCAGATGACCCAGTCTCCATCCTCCTTATCTGCCTCTCTGGGAGAAAGAGTCAG  
TCTCACTTGTGGGCAAGTCAGGAAATTAGTGCTTACTTAAGCTGGCTTCAGCAGAAAC  
CAGATGGAATATTAACGCCTGATCTACAGCATCCACTTTAGATTCTGGTGTCCCA  
AAAAGGTTCAGTGGCAGTAGGTCTGGGTCAGATTATTCTCTCACCATCAGCAGCCTTGA  
GTCTGAAGATTTTGCAGACTATTTCTGTCTCCAATATGCTAGTTCTCCGCTCACGTTCCG  
TGCTGGGACCAAGCTGGAGCTGAAA (SEQ ID NO:87)

**FIG. 22A (Cont.)**

**BSO-13B10**

GACATTGTGATGACCCAGTCTCAAAAATTCATGTCCACATCAGTAGGAGACAGGGTCAG  
CGTCACCTGCAAGGCCAGTCAGAATGTGGGTAGTAATGTAGCCTGGTATCAACAGAAA  
GCAGGGCAATCTCCTAAAGCACTGATTTACTCGGCATCCTACCGGTACAGTGGAGTCC  
CTGATCGCTTCACAGGCAGTGGATCTGGGACAGATTTCACTCTCACCATCAGCAATGTG  
CAGTCTGAAGACTTGGCAGAGTATTTCTGTCAGCAATATAACAGCTATCCGCTCACGTT  
CGGTGCTGGGACCAAGCTGGAGCTGAAA (SEQ ID NO:88)

**FIG. 22A (Cont.)**



**BSO-1E3 1**

CAGGTCCAAGTGCAGCAGCCTGGGGCTGAACTGGTCACGCCTGGGGCTTCAGTGAAG  
TTGTCCTGCAAGGCTTCTGGCTTCACTTTCACCAACAAGTGGATGCACTGGGTGAAGCA  
GAGACCTGGACAAGGCTTGAGTGGATTGGAATGATTCATCCTAATAGTGGGATTACTA  
ACATCAATGAGAAGTTCAAGAACAAGGCCACAGTGACTGTAGACAAATCCTCCAGCACA  
GTCTACATACTCAGCAGCCTGACATCTGAGGACTCTGCGGTCTATTACTGTGCTC  
CGATGGTACCTACGAGGGCTACTTTGACTACTGGGGCCAAGGCACCCCTCTCACAGTC  
TCCTCA (SEQ ID NO:89)

**BSO-1E3 2**

CAGGTCCAAGTACAGCAGTCTGGACCTGAACTGGTGAAGCCTGGGGCTTCAGTGAAGA  
TATCCTGCAAGGCTTCTGGCTACAATTTCAATGACTACTATATAAACTGGGTGAACCAGA  
GGCCTGGACAGGGACTTGAGTGGATTGGATGGATTTTCTGGAAGAATTATTACTTAC  
TACAATGAGAAATTCAAGGGCAAGGCCACACTTACTGTAGACACATCCTCCAACACAGC  
CTACATGTTGCTCAGCAGCCTGACCTCTGAGGACTCTGCGGTCTATTTCTGTGCAAGAG  
GGGTAGGAGAGGGCTTTGACTACTGGGGCCAAGGCACCACTCTCACAGTCTCCTCA  
(SEQ ID NO:90)

**BSO-2E5**

CAGGGTCAGGTGCAGCAGTCTGGAGCTGAGCTGGTGAAGCCTGGGGCTTCAGTGAAG  
CTGTCCTGCAAGACTTCTGGCTTCACTTTCAGTACTAGTTATATAAGTTGGTTGAAGCA  
GAAGCCTCGACAGAGTCTTGAGTGGATTGCATGGATTTATGCTGGAAGTGGTAGTACTA  
GCTATAATCAGAAATTCACAGGCAAGGCCAACTGACTGTAGACACATCCTCCAGCACA  
GCCTACATGCAACTCAGCAGCCTGACATCTGAGGACTCTGCCATCTATTACTGTGCAAG  
ACACTGGGCTTACTGGGGCCAAGGACTCTGGTCACTGTCTCTGCA (SEQ ID NO:91)

**BSO-4G3**

GAGGTGCAGCTGGTGGAGTCTGGGGGAGGCTTAGTGAAGCCTGGCGGGTCCCTGAAA  
CTCTCCTGTGCAGCCTCTGGATTCACTTTCAGTACCTATGCCATGTCTTGGGTTCCGCA  
GACTCCAGAGAAGAGGCTGGAGTGGGTGCGAGCCATTAAAAGTAATGGTGGTAGCACC  
TACTATCCAGACACTGTGAAGGACCGATTACCATTTCCAGAGACAATGCCAAGAACAC  
CCTGTACCTGCAAATGAGCAGTCTGAGGCCTGAGGACACAGCCTTGTATTACTGTGCA  
CATGGTCTCCTGTTTGCTCACTGGGGCCAAGGACTCTGGTCACTGTCTCTGCA (SEQ  
ID NO:92)

**FIG. 22B**

**BSO-5E5**

GATGTACAGCTTCAGGAGTCAGGACCTGGCCTCGTGAAACCTTCTCAGTCTCTGTCTCT  
CACCTGCTCTGTCACTGGCTACTCCATCACCAGTGATTATTACTGGAAGTGGATCCGGC  
AGTTTCCAGGAAACAACTGGAATGGATGGGCTACATAAGCTACGATAGTAGCAATAAC  
TACAACCCATCTCTCAAAAATCGAATCTCCATCACTCGTGACACATCTAAGAACCAGTTT  
TTCCTGAAGTTGAATTCTGTGACTACTGAGGACACAGCCACATATTACTGTGCTTCAGT  
GGGTTATTACTACGTTAGTGACTGGTACTTCGATGTCTGGGGCACAGGGACCACGNTC  
ACCGTCTCCTCA (SEQ ID NO:93)

**BSO-7G9**

CAGGTCCAACTGCAGCAGCCTGGGGCTGAGCTGGTAAAGCCTGGGGCTTCAGTGAGG  
TTGTCCTGCAAGGCTTCTGGCTACACTTTCACCAGCTACTGGATGCACTGGGTGAAGCA  
GAGGCCTGGACAAGGCCTTGAGTGGATTGGAATGATTCATCCTAATAGTGGTTATACTA  
ATTACAATGAGAAGTTCAAGATCAAGGCCACACTGACTGTAGACAAATCCTCCAGCACA  
GCCACATGCAACTCAGCAGCCTGACATCTGAGGATTCTGCGGTCTATCACTGTGCAA  
GAGGGGGGTATGATGGTTCCTACGGGGCCCTGGTTTGCTTACTGGGGCCAAGGGACTC  
TGGTCACTGTCTCTGCA (SEQ ID NO:94)

**BSO-9A7**

CAGGTCCAACTGCAGCAGCCTGGGGCTGAGCTGGTGAGGCCTGGGTCTTCAGTGAAG  
CTGTCCTGCAAGGCTTCTGGCTACACCTTCACCAACTACTGGATGCATTGGTTGAAGCA  
GAGGCCTGTACAAGGCCTTGAGTGGATTGGTAACATTGGCCCTTCTGATAGTAAACTC  
ACTACAATCAAAAATTCAAGGACAAGGCCACATTGACTGTAGACAAATCCTCCAGCACA  
GCCTACATGCAACTCAACAGCCTGACATCTGAGGACTCTGCGGTCTATTACTGTGCAAG  
GGGTGATTACGTCCTGTTTACTTACTGGGGCCAAGGGACTCTGGTCACTGTCTCTGCA  
(SEQ ID NO:95)

**BSO-10D11**

CAGGTCCAGCTGCAGCAGTCTGGAAGTGAAGCTGGTAAAGCCTGGGACTTCAGTGAAGA  
TGTCCTGCAAGGCTGCTGGATACACCTTCACTGACTACTGGATAGGTTGGATAAAGCAG  
AGGCCTGGACATGGCCTTGAGTGGATTGGAGATATTTTCCCTGGAGGTGATTATACTAA  
GTGCAGTGAGAGGTTCAAGGGCAAGGCCAACTGACTGCAGACACATCCTCCAGCACT  
GCCTACATGCAGCTCAGCAGACTGACATCTGAGGACTCTGCCATCTATTACTGTGCAAG  
AAGGAGTACTACGATACGCTTCGGGGCTATGGACAAGTGGGTCAAGGAACCTCAGTC  
ACCGTCTCCTCA (SEQ ID NO:96)

**FIG. 22B (Cont.)**

**BSO-13B10**

CAGGTGCAGCTGAAGGAGTCAGGACCTGGCCTGGTGGCGCCCTCACAGAGCCTGTCC  
ATCACATGCACTGTCTCTGGGTTCTCATTAACCAGCTTTTCTATAAGCTGGGTTCGCCA  
GCCACCAGGAAAGGGTCTGGAGTGGCTTGGAGGAATATGGACTGGTGGAGGCACAAA  
TTATAATTCAGCTCTCAAACCCAGACTGAGCATCAGCAAAGACAACCTCCAAGAGTCAAG  
TTTTCTTAAAAATGAACAGTCTGCAAACCTGATGACACAGCCAGGTACTACTGTGCCAGA  
AATAGTAACTACCCTTCCGGGTTTGCTTACTGGGGCCAAGGGACTCTGGTCACTGTCTC  
TGCA (SEQ ID NO:97)

**FIG. 22B (Cont.)**

ID	Clone
RA1	BSO-1E3
RA2	BSO-2C1
RA3	BSO-2E5
RA4	BSO-4G3
RA5	BSO-5E5
RA6	BSO-7G9
RA7	BSO-9A7
RA8	BSO-10D11
RA9	BSO-13B10
RA10	BSW-1D3
RA11	BSW-1F6
RA12	BSW-4G5
RA13	BSW-6H3
RA14	BSW-7E9
RA15	BSW-7G8
RA16	BSW-7H8
RA17	BSW-8B7

FIG. 23

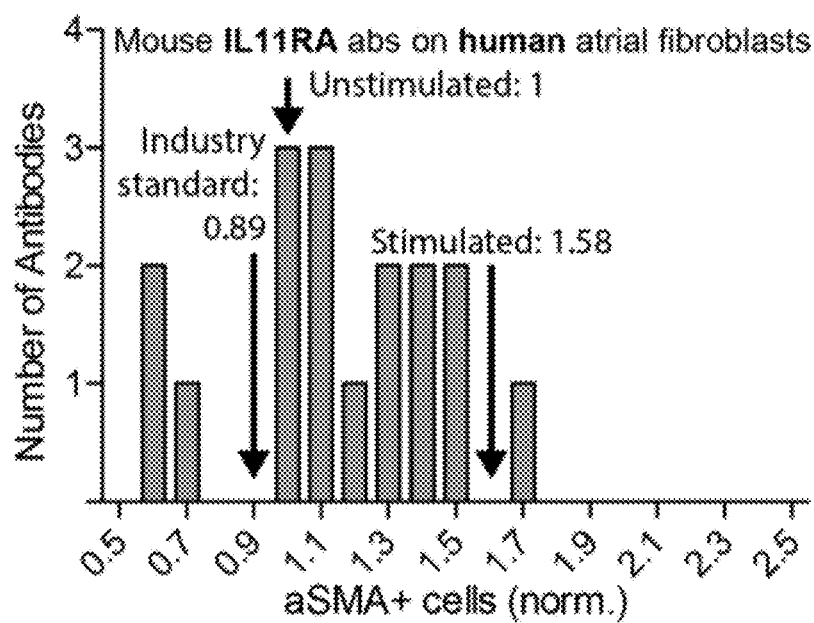


FIG. 24

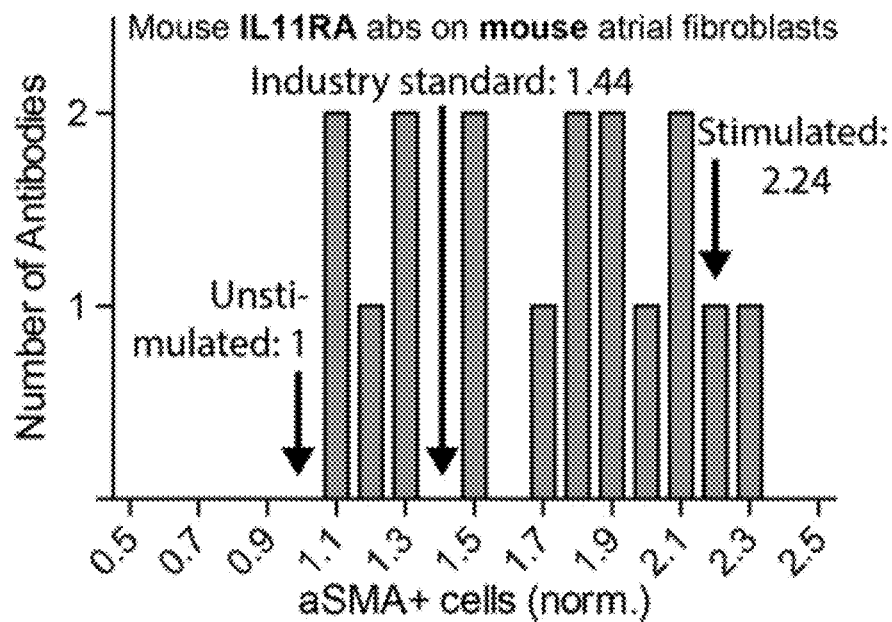


FIG. 25

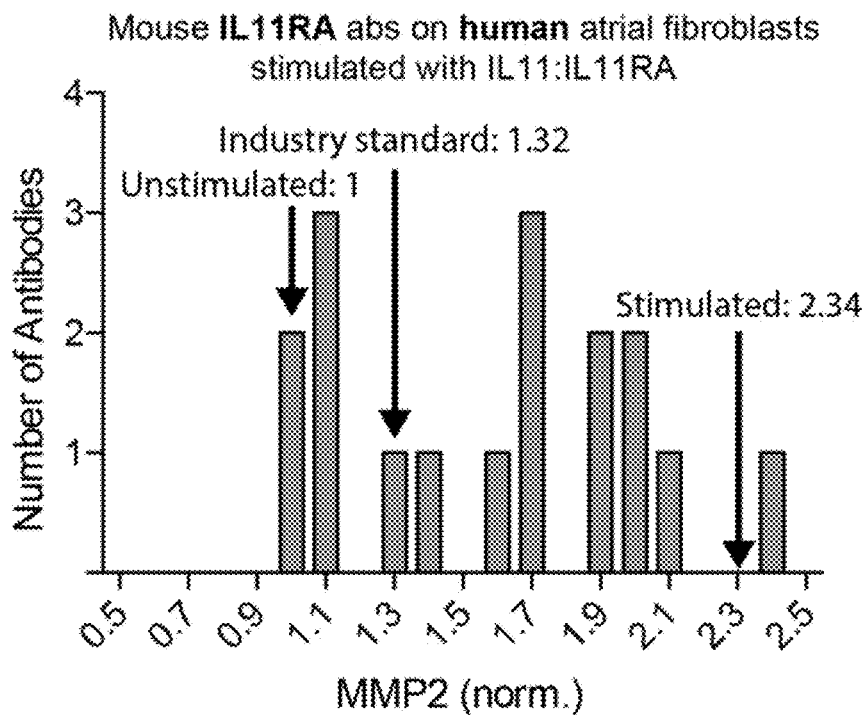


FIG. 26

Antibody Candidate	Human IL11 activated fibroblasts (norm.)	Mouse IL11 activated fibroblasts (norm.)	Trans IL11 MMP2 (norm.)
Unstimulated	1	1	1
Stimulated	1.58	2.24	2.34
Industry Standard	0.89	1.44	1.32
RA1	0.66	1.24	1.00
RA2	1.12	1.28	2.41
RA3	1.35	2.03	1.29
RA4	1.30	1.93	1.69
RA5	0.62	1.11	1.02
RA6	1.05	2.12	1.97
RA7	0.95	1.31	1.11
RA8	1.09	1.89	1.61
RA9	0.62	1.09	1.07
RA10	1.54	1.77	1.67
RA11	1.10	2.07	1.66
RA12	1.00	2.15	1.13
RA13	1.50	1.82	1.39
RA14	1.19	1.54	2.03
RA15	1.70	1.54	1.93
RA16	1.37	2.28	2.09
RA17	1.32	1.73	1.90

FIG. 27

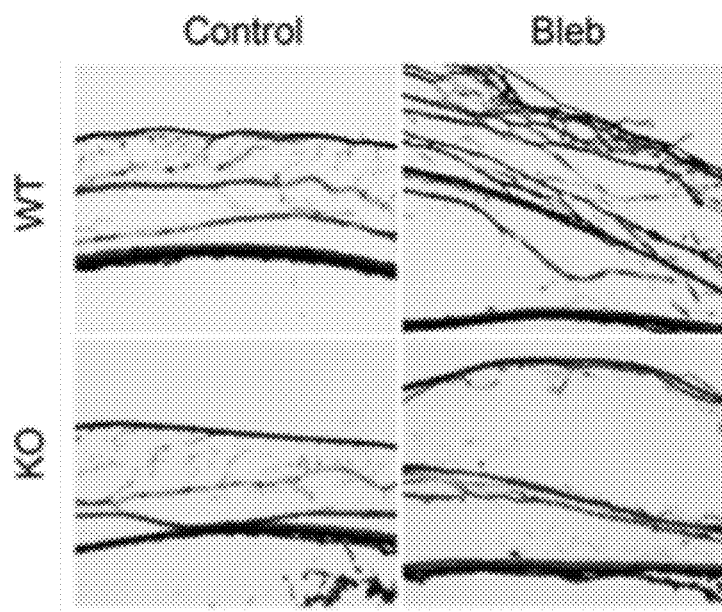


FIG. 28A

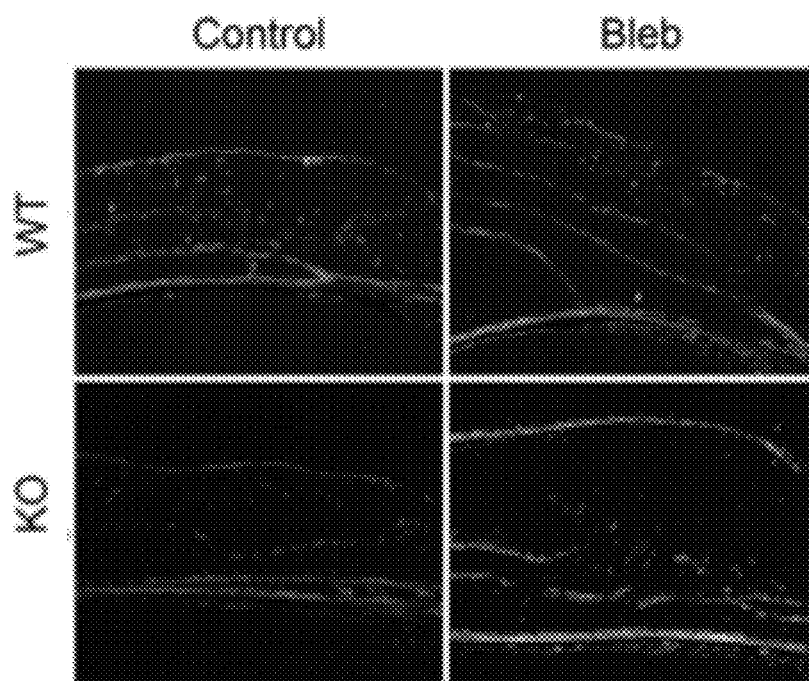


FIG. 28B

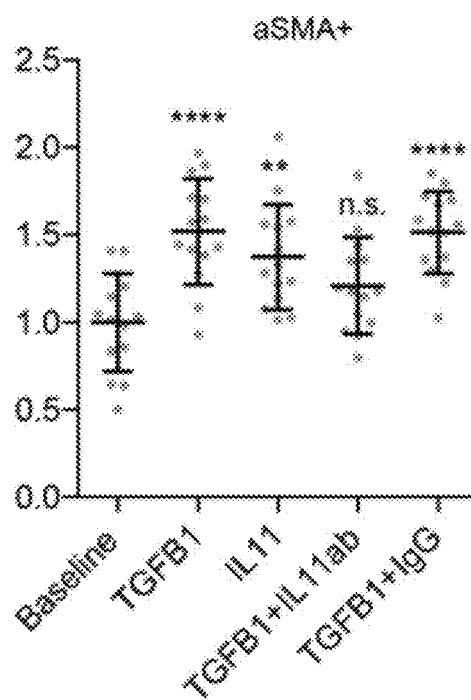


FIG. 29A

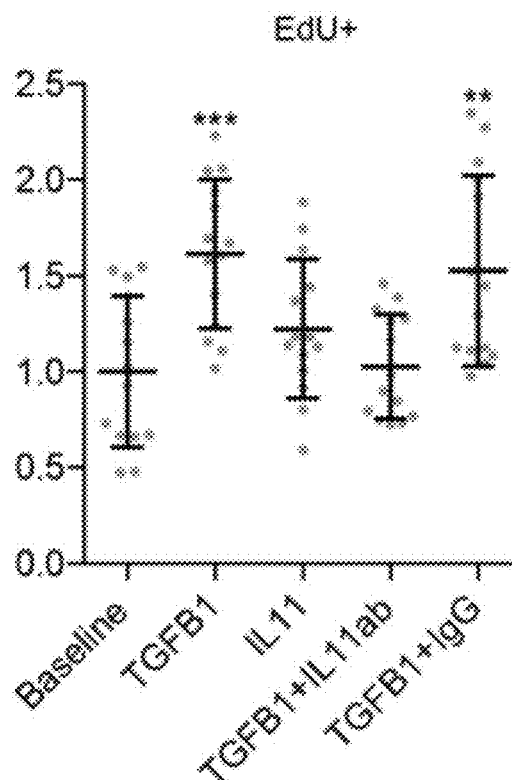


FIG. 29B

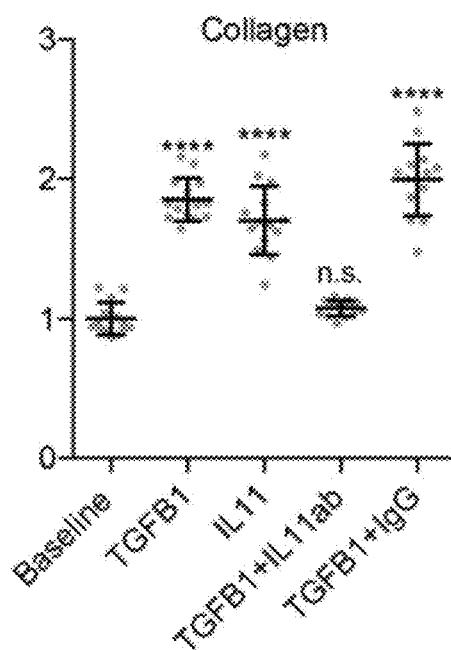


FIG. 29C



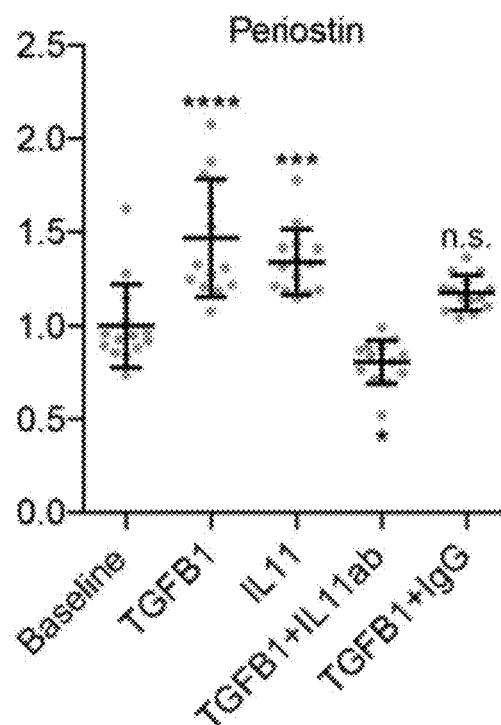


FIG. 29D

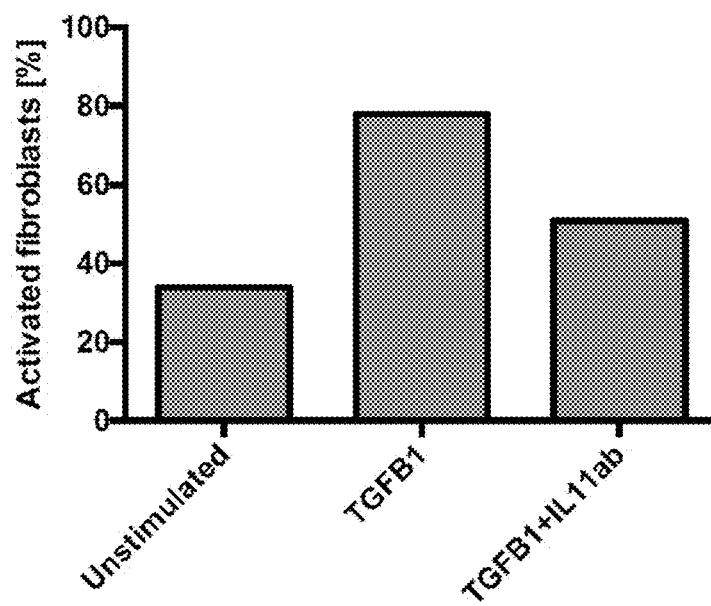


FIG. 30

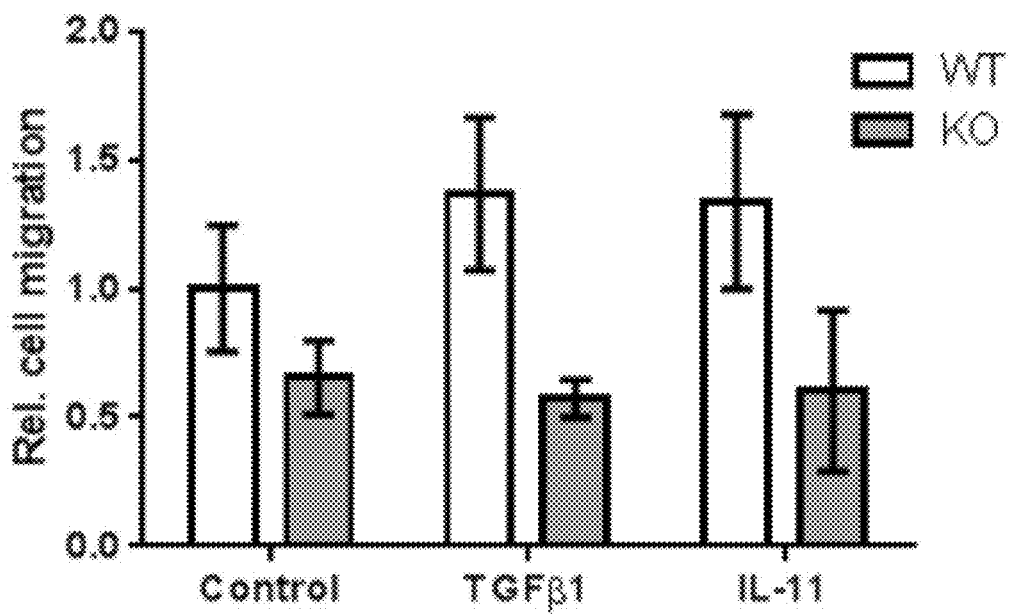
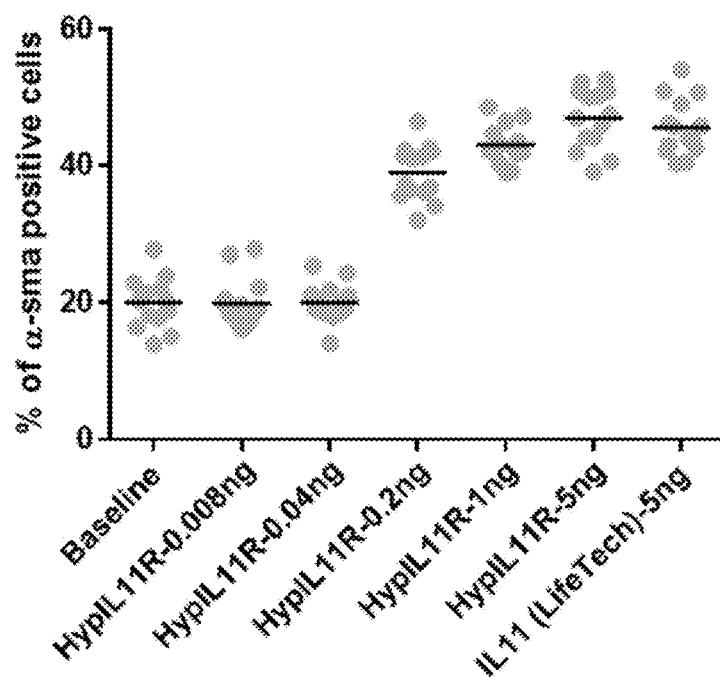
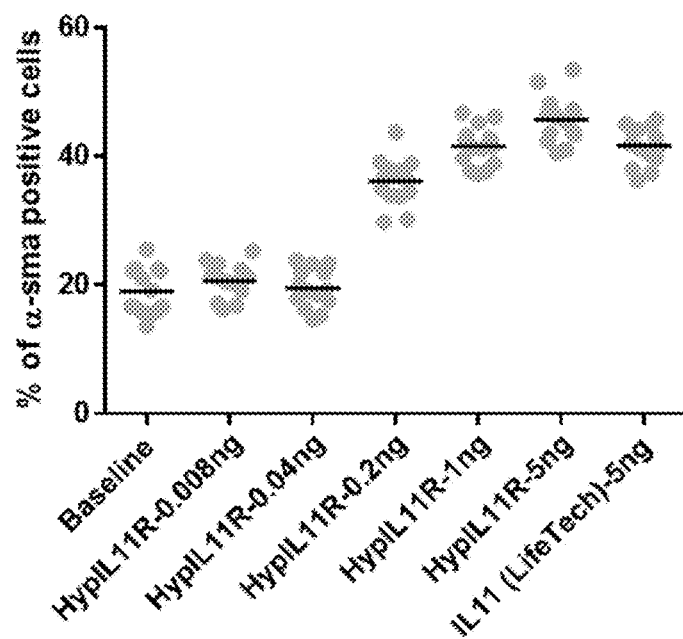


FIG. 31



Pa203

FIG. 32A



Pa204

FIG. 32B

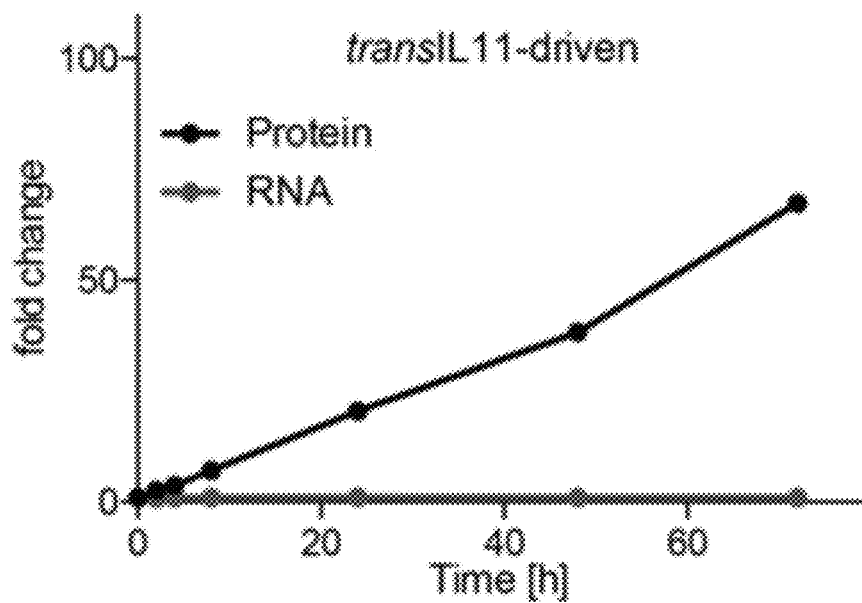


FIG. 33

		incubated on cells transfected with pB1-IL11-hum.FL		
		flow cytometry (Attunes)		
		Results of subcloning		
No	Clone	GMFI	% positive	isotype
1	BSO-1E3	4697	15%	n.d. /kappa
2	BSO-2C1	44127	140%	IgG1/kappa
3	BSO-2E5	9545	30%	IgG2b/kappa
4	BSO-4G3	9302	30%	IgG1/kappa
5	BSO-5E5	8780	28%	IgG1/IgG2b/kappa
6	BSO-7G9	18649	59%	IgG2a&2c /kappa
7	BSO-9A7	34771	111%	IgG1/kappa
8	BSO-10D11	13139	42%	IgG1/kappa
9	BSO-13B10	10931	35%	IgG1/kappa
positive control		31429	100%	
negative control		930	3%	

FIG. 34A

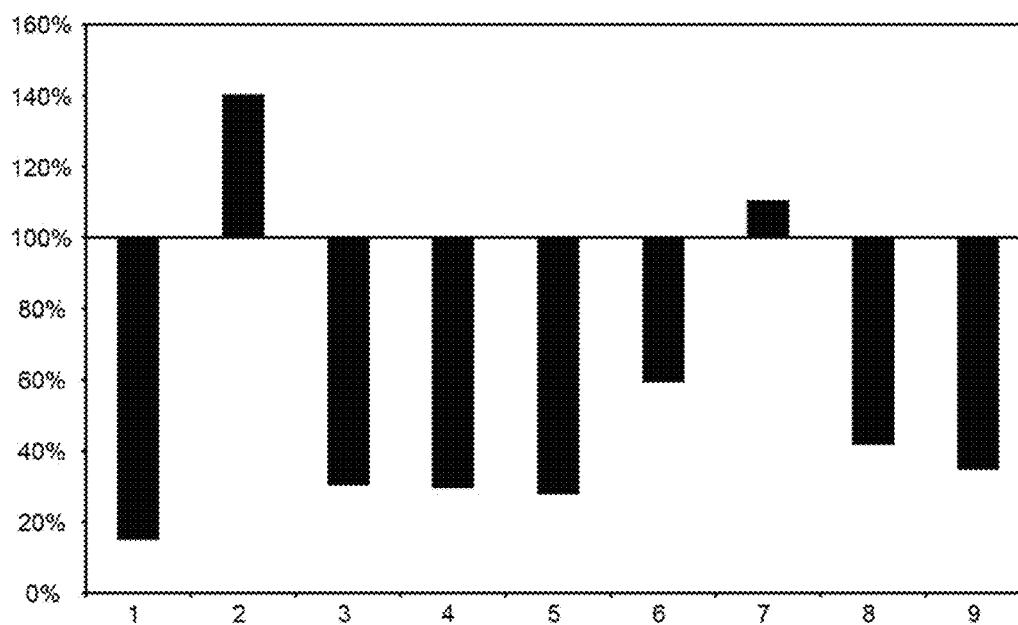


FIG. 34B

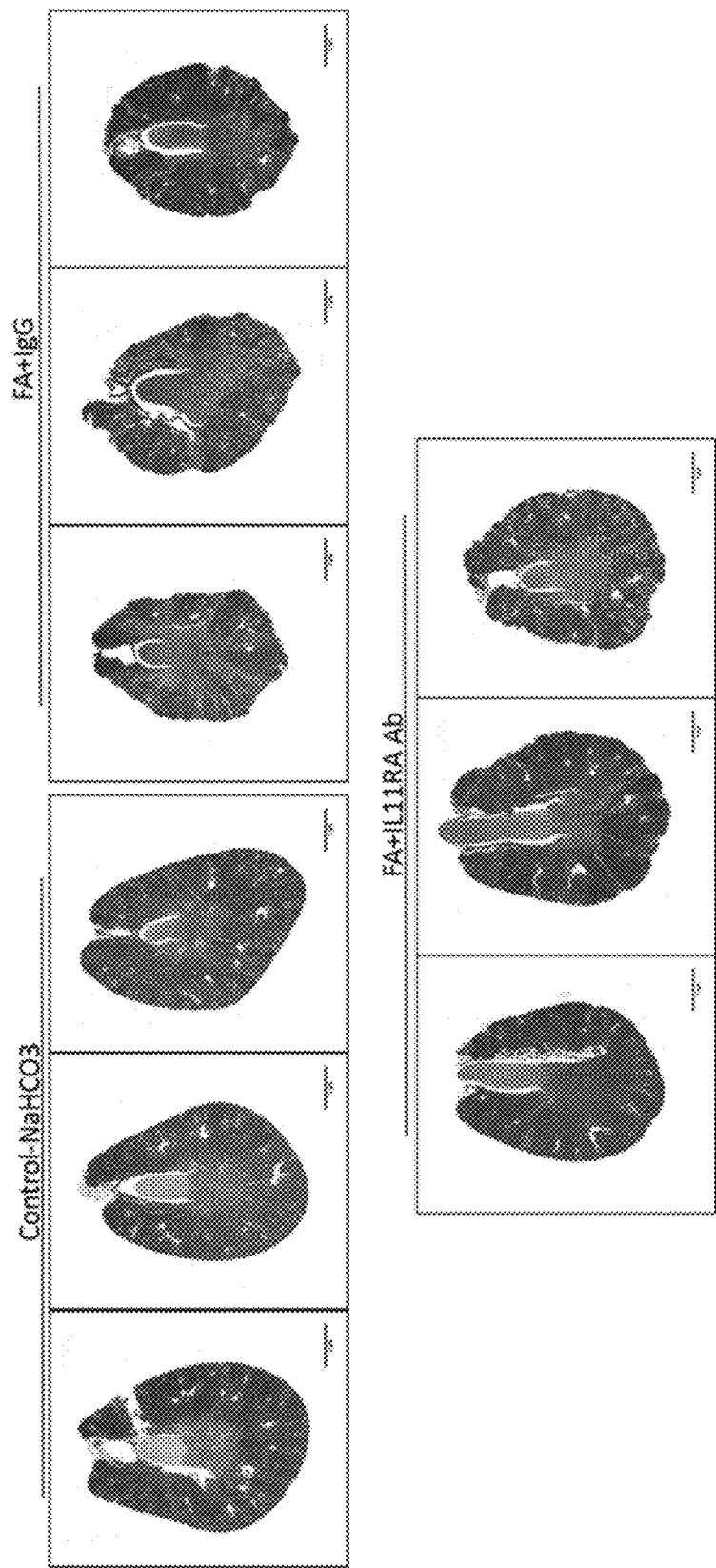


FIG. 35A

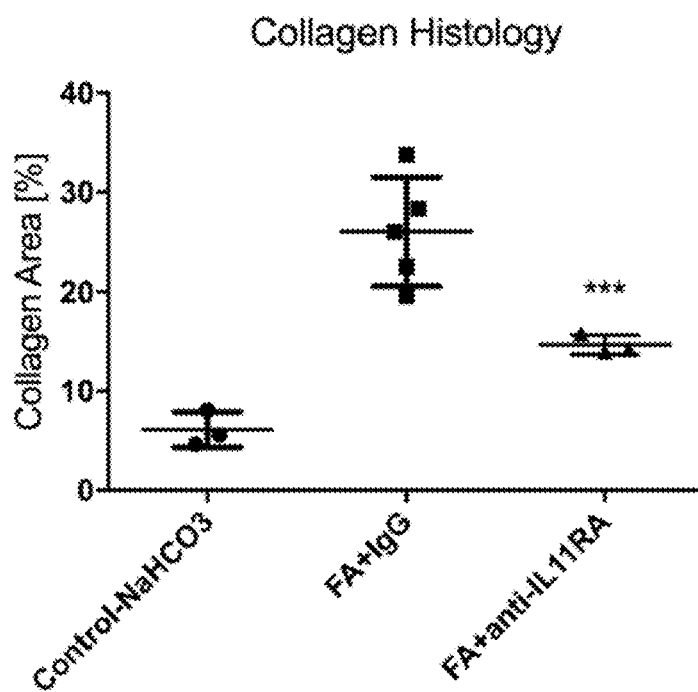


FIG. 35B

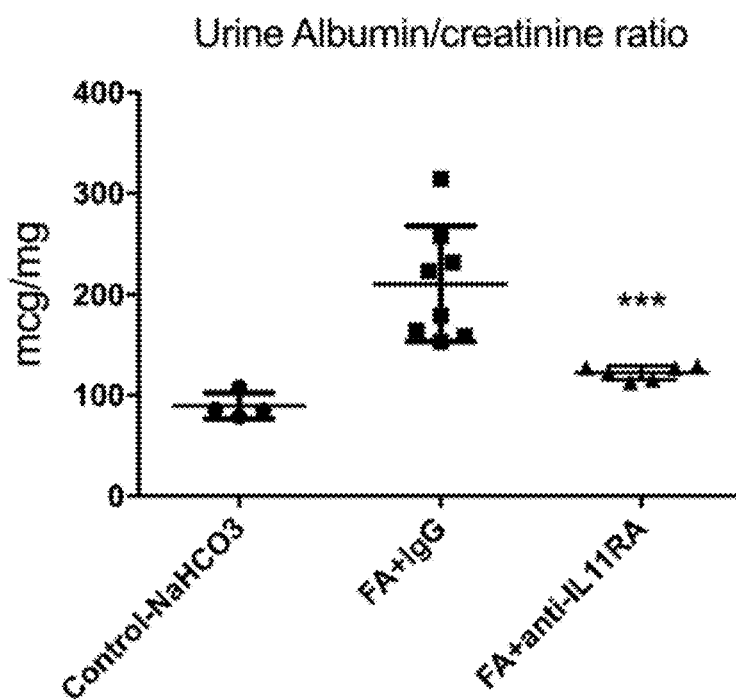


FIG. 36

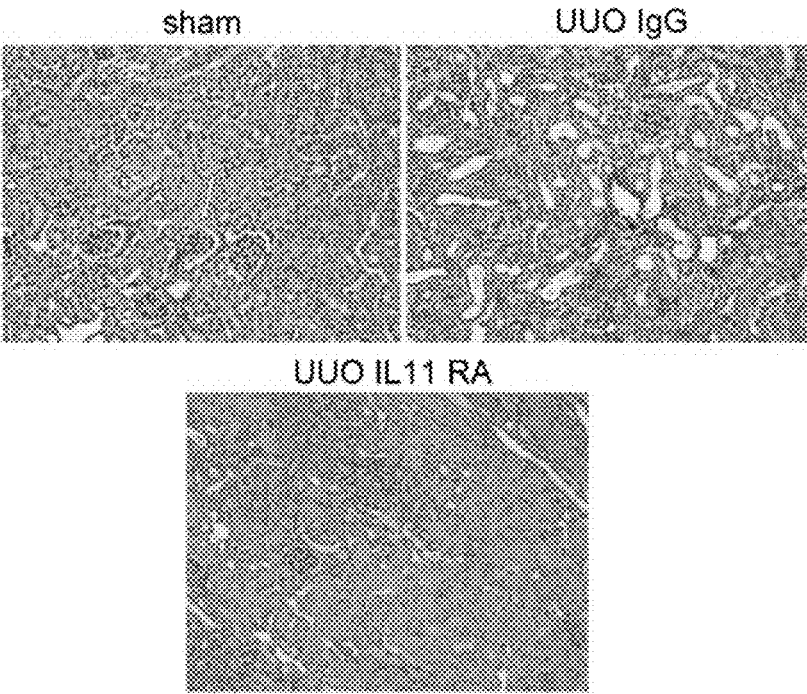


FIG. 37A

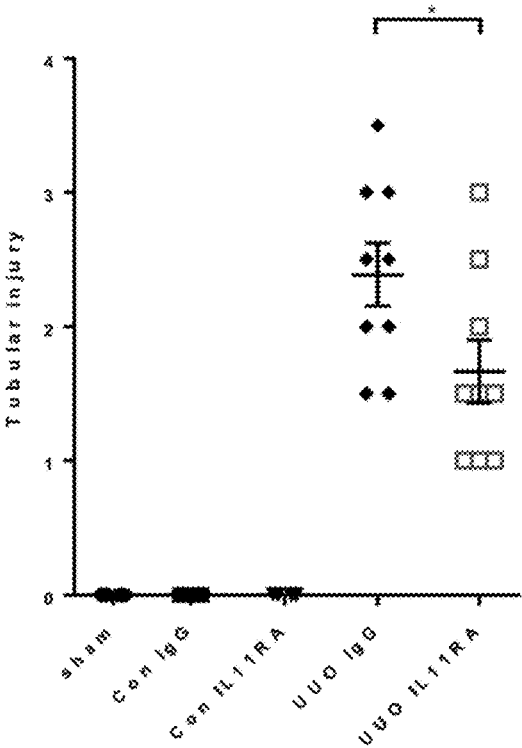


FIG. 37B

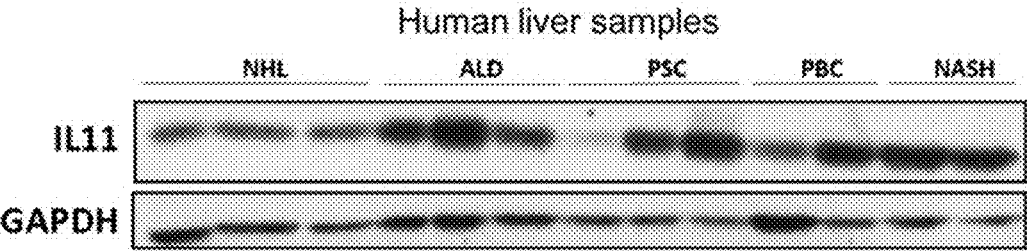


FIG. 38

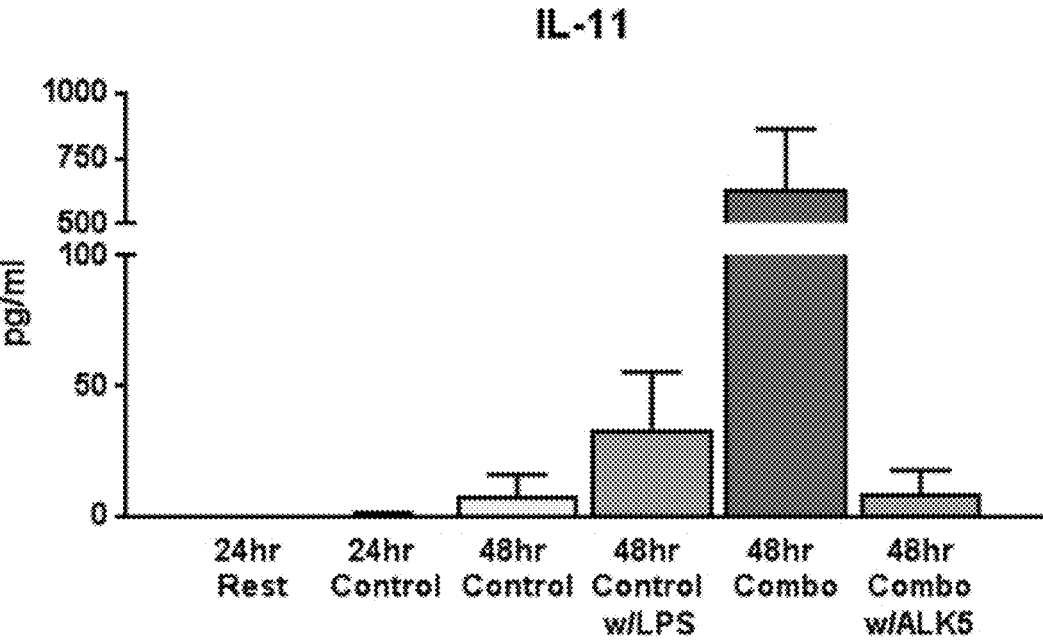


FIG. 39



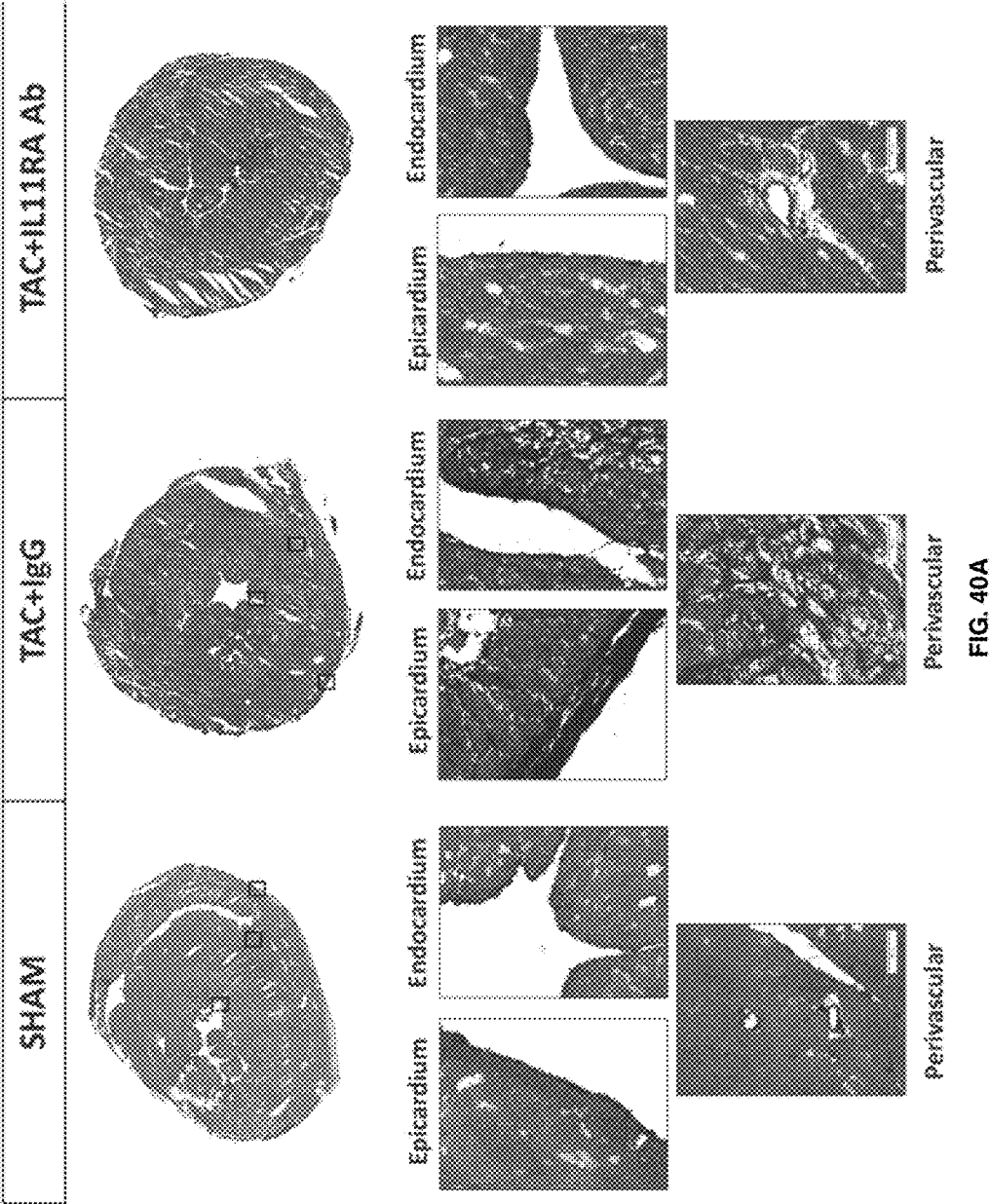


FIG. 40A

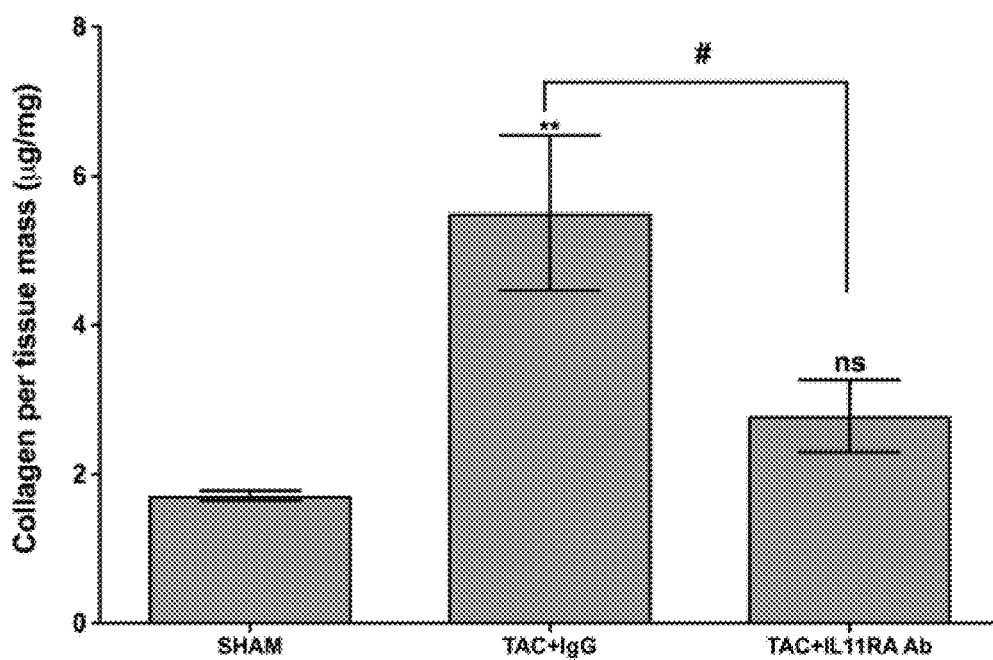


FIG. 40B

## IL-11RA ANTIBODIES

## CROSS-REFERENCE TO RELATED APPLICATIONS

[0001] The present application claims priority under 35 USC § 119(a)-(d) to United Kingdom Application No. 1621439.7, filed Dec. 16, 2016, the entire contents of which are incorporated by reference herein.

## FIELD OF THE INVENTION

[0002] The present invention relates to antibodies that bind to interleukin 11 Receptor alpha (IL-11R $\alpha$ ).

## BACKGROUND TO THE INVENTION

[0003] Many fatal and incurable diseases are caused by organ failure due to excessive and maladaptive fibrosis (Rockey et al., 2015 Journal of Infectious Diseases 214, jiw176). Fibrotic disorders include both rare, genetically-driven diseases such as scleroderma, idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis and hypertrophic cardiomyopathy, dilated cardiomyopathy (DCM), and common diseases like atrial fibrillation, ventricular fibrillation, non-alcoholic fatty liver disease and diabetic kidney disease. Due to the significant impact on world-wide morbidity and mortality, there is a need to develop therapeutics to inhibit the fibrotic response (Nanthakumar et al., 2015 Nat Rev Drug Discov 14, 693-720).

[0004] A major hallmark of fibrosis is the pathologic activation of resident fibroblasts that drives their transition from a quiescent state to proliferating, secretory and contractile myofibroblasts (Hinz et al., 2010 Am J Pathology 170, 1807-1816). Stimuli such as mechanical stress and pro-fibrotic cytokines can activate fibroblasts. The TGF $\beta$ 1 pathway is considered to be of central importance for the fibrotic response (Leask and Abraham, 2004 The FASEB Journal 18, 816-827) and its inhibition is a therapeutic strategy that is under investigation (Gourdie et al., 2016 Nature Reviews Drug Discovery 15, 620-638). However, direct inhibition of multi-functional TGF $\beta$ 1 is associated with severe side effects such as inflammation and cancer susceptibility.

## SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

[0005] In one aspect, the present invention provides an antibody or antigen binding fragment, optionally isolated, which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

[0006] In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody or antigen binding fragment, optionally isolated, which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , comprising the amino acid sequences i) to vi):

i) LC-CDR1:  
QX<sub>1</sub>X<sub>2</sub>X<sub>3</sub>X<sub>4</sub>X<sub>5</sub>; (SEQ ID NO: 69)  
QSLX<sub>6</sub>X<sub>7</sub>X<sub>8</sub>SNX<sub>9</sub>X<sub>10</sub>X<sub>11</sub>Y; (SEQ ID NO: 70)  
ENVGTY; (SEQ ID NO: 22)

-continued

or  
ESVEYSGTTL; (SEQ ID NO: 28)  
ii) LC-CDR2:  
X<sub>12</sub>AS; (SEQ ID NO: 71)  
X<sub>13</sub>X<sub>14</sub>S; (SEQ ID NO: 72)  
or  
ATA; (SEQ ID NO: 26)  
iii) LC-CDR3:  
X<sub>15</sub>QX<sub>16</sub>X<sub>17</sub>X<sub>18</sub>X<sub>19</sub>PX<sub>20</sub>T; (SEQ ID NO: 73)  
iv) HC-CDR1:  
GYTFX<sub>21</sub>YW; (SEQ ID NO: 74)  
GFTFX<sub>22</sub>X<sub>23</sub>X<sub>24</sub>X<sub>25</sub>; (SEQ ID NO: 75)  
GYX<sub>26</sub>X<sub>27</sub>X<sub>28</sub>X<sub>29</sub>DYY; (SEQ ID NO: 76)  
or  
GFSLTSSFS; (SEQ ID NO: 66)  
v) HC-CDR2:  
IX<sub>30</sub>X<sub>31</sub>X<sub>32</sub>X<sub>33</sub>GX<sub>34</sub>T; (SEQ ID NO: 77)  
IFPGX<sub>35</sub>X<sub>36</sub>X<sub>37</sub>T; (SEQ ID NO: 78)  
ISYDSSN; (SEQ ID NO: 55)  
IGPSDSKT; (SEQ ID NO: 61)  
or  
IWTGGGT (SEQ ID NO: 67)  
vi) HC-CDR3:  
ARGX<sub>38</sub>X<sub>39</sub>X<sub>40</sub>X<sub>41</sub>X<sub>42</sub>X<sub>43</sub>X<sub>44</sub>X<sub>45</sub>X<sub>46</sub>PX<sub>47</sub>Y; (SEQ ID NO: 79)  
ASVGYYYVSDWYFDV; (SEQ ID NO: 56)  
ARHWAY; (SEQ ID NO: 50)  
AHGLLFAH; (SEQ ID NO: 53)  
RSDGTYEGYFDY; (SEQ ID NO: 44)  
ARNSNYPGPFAY; (SEQ ID NO: 68)  
or  
ARRSTTIRFGAMDN; (SEQ ID NO: 65)

[0007] or a variant thereof in which one or two or three amino acids in one or more of the sequences i) to vi) are replaced with another amino acid;

wherein X<sub>1</sub>=N, S, E or D, X<sub>2</sub>=I or V, X<sub>3</sub>=G or S, X<sub>4</sub>=S, N or A, X<sub>5</sub>=N, Y or S, X<sub>6</sub>=Absent or L, X<sub>7</sub>=V or Y, X<sub>8</sub>=H or G, X<sub>9</sub>=G or Q, X<sub>10</sub>=N or K, X<sub>11</sub>=T or N, X<sub>12</sub>=G, W, Y or S, X<sub>13</sub>=S or K, X<sub>14</sub>=T or V, X<sub>15</sub>=Q, S, G or L, X<sub>16</sub>=Y, S, G or R, X<sub>17</sub>=Y, A, T, N or R, X<sub>18</sub>=S, H or K, X<sub>19</sub>=V, Y, S or W, X<sub>20</sub>=L, Y, R or P, X<sub>21</sub>=S, N or D, X<sub>22</sub>=S or T, X<sub>23</sub>=T or N, X<sub>24</sub>=S, Y or N, X<sub>25</sub>=Y, A or W, X<sub>26</sub>=S or N, X<sub>27</sub>=I or F, X<sub>28</sub>=T or N, X<sub>29</sub>=Absent or S, X<sub>30</sub>=H, K or Y, X<sub>31</sub>=P, S or A, X<sub>32</sub>=N or G, X<sub>33</sub>=S, G or T, X<sub>34</sub>=S, I or Y, X<sub>35</sub>=R or G, X<sub>36</sub>=I or D, X<sub>37</sub>=I or Y, X<sub>38</sub>=Absent, D or G, X<sub>39</sub>=Absent or Y, X<sub>40</sub>=V or D, X<sub>41</sub>=G or L, X<sub>42</sub>=Absent, E or S, X<sub>43</sub>=Absent or Y, X<sub>44</sub>=Absent or G, X<sub>45</sub>=Absent or P, X<sub>46</sub>=Absent or W, X<sub>47</sub>=D, T or A.

[0008] In some embodiments, HC-CDR1 is one of GFTFTNNW (SEQ ID NO:42), GYNFNDYY (SEQ ID NO:45), GFTFTSY (SEQ ID NO:48), GFTFTSYA (SEQ ID NO:51), GYSITSDYY (SEQ ID NO:54), GYTFTSYW

(SEQ ID NO:57), GYTFTNYW (SEQ ID NO:60), GYTFTDYW (SEQ ID NO:63) or GFSLTFSFS (SEQ ID NO:66).

**[0009]** In some embodiments, HC-CDR2 is one of IHPNSGIT (SEQ ID NO:43), IFPGRIIT (SEQ ID NO:46), IYAGTGST (SEQ ID NO:49), IKSNGGST (SEQ ID NO:52), ISYDSSN (SEQ ID NO:55), IHPNSGYT (SEQ ID NO:58), IGPSDSKT (SEQ ID NO:61), IFPGGDYT (SEQ ID NO:64) or IWTGGGT (SEQ ID NO:67).

**[0010]** In some embodiments, HC-CDR3 is one of RSDGTYEGYFDY (SEQ ID NO:44), ARGVGEGFDY (SEQ ID NO:47), ARHWAY (SEQ ID NO:50), AHGLLFAH (SEQ ID NO:53), ASVGYYVSDWYFDV (SEQ ID NO:56), ARGGYDGSYGPWFAY (SEQ ID NO:59), ARGDYVLFY (SEQ ID NO:62), ARRTTIRFGAMDN (SEQ ID NO:65) or

ARNSNYPGFAF (SEQ ID NO:68).

**[0011]** In some embodiments, LC-CDR1 is one of QSLVHSNGNTY (SEQ ID NO:19), ENVGTY (SEQ ID NO:22), QDIGSS (SEQ ID NO:25), ESVEYSGTTL (SEQ ID NO:28), QSLLYGSNQKNY (SEQ ID NO:30), QSISNN (SEQ ID NO:33), QEISAY (SEQ ID NO:36) or QNVGSN (SEQ ID NO:39).

**[0012]** In some embodiments, LC-CDR2 is one of KVS (SEQ ID NO:20), GAS (SEQ ID NO:23), ATA (SEQ ID NO:26), WAS (SEQ ID NO:31), YAS (SEQ ID NO:34), STS (SEQ ID NO:37) or SAS (SEQ ID NO:40).

**[0013]** In some embodiments, LC-CDR3 is one of SQSTHVPLT (SEQ ID NO:21), GQGYSYPYT (SEQ ID NO:24), QQYASSPPT (SEQ ID NO:27), QQSRKVPT (SEQ ID NO:29), QQYYSYPRT (SEQ ID NO:32), QQRYSWPLT (SEQ ID NO:35), LQYASSPLT (SEQ ID NO:38) or QQYNSYPLT (SEQ ID NO:41).

**[0014]** In some embodiments, the antibody or antigen binding fragment has at least one heavy chain variable region incorporating the following CDRs:

HC-CDR1:	GFTFTNNW	(SEQ ID NO: 42)
HC-CDR2:	IHPNSGIT	(SEQ ID NO: 43)
HC-CDR3:	RSDGTYEGYFDY;	(SEQ ID NO: 44)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GYNFNDYY	(SEQ ID NO: 45)
HC-CDR2:	IFPGRIIT	(SEQ ID NO: 46)
HC-CDR3:	ARGVGEGFDY;	(SEQ ID NO: 47)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GFTFSTSY	(SEQ ID NO: 48)
HC-CDR2:	IYAGTGST	(SEQ ID NO: 49)
HC-CDR3:	ARHWAY;	(SEQ ID NO: 50)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GFTFSTYA	(SEQ ID NO: 51)
HC-CDR2:	IKSNGGST	(SEQ ID NO: 52)
HC-CDR3:	AHGLLFAH;	(SEQ ID NO: 53)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GYSITSDDY	(SEQ ID NO: 54)
HC-CDR2:	ISYDSSN	(SEQ ID NO: 55)

-continued

HC-CDR3:	ASVGYYVSDWYFDV;	(SEQ ID NO: 56)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GYTFTSYW	(SEQ ID NO: 57)
HC-CDR2:	IHPNSGYT	(SEQ ID NO: 58)
HC-CDR3:	ARGGYDGSYGPWFAY;	(SEQ ID NO: 59)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GYTFTNYW	(SEQ ID NO: 60)
HC-CDR2:	IGPSDSKT	(SEQ ID NO: 61)
HC-CDR3:	ARGDYVLFY;	(SEQ ID NO: 62)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GYTFTDYW	(SEQ ID NO: 63)
HC-CDR2:	IFPGGDYT	(SEQ ID NO: 64)
HC-CDR3:	ARRSTTIRFGAMDN;	(SEQ ID NO: 65)
or		
HC-CDR1:	GFSLTFSFS	(SEQ ID NO: 66)
HC-CDR2:	IWTGGGT	(SEQ ID NO: 67)
HC-CDR3:	ARNSNYPGFAF.	(SEQ ID NO: 68)

**[0015]** In some embodiments, the antibody or antigen binding fragment has at least one light chain variable region incorporating the following CDRs:

LC-CDR1:	QSLVHSNGNTY	(SEQ ID NO: 19)
LC-CDR2:	KVS	(SEQ ID NO: 20)
LC-CDR3:	SQSTHVPLT;	(SEQ ID NO: 21)
or		
LC-CDR1:	ENVGTY	(SEQ ID NO: 22)
LC-CDR2:	GAS	(SEQ ID NO: 23)
LC-CDR3:	GQGYSYPYT;	(SEQ ID NO: 24)
or		
LC-CDR1:	QDIGSS	(SEQ ID NO: 25)
LC-CDR2:	ATA	(SEQ ID NO: 26)
LC-CDR3:	QQYASSPPT;	(SEQ ID NO: 27)
or		
LC-CDR1:	ESVEYSGTTL	(SEQ ID NO: 28)
LC-CDR2:	GAS	(SEQ ID NO: 23)
LC-CDR3:	QQSRKVPT;	(SEQ ID NO: 29)
or		
LC-CDR1:	QSLLYGSNQKNY	(SEQ ID NO: 30)
LC-CDR2:	WAS	(SEQ ID NO: 31)
LC-CDR3:	QQYYSYPRT;	(SEQ ID NO: 32)
or		
LC-CDR1:	QSLVHSNGNTY	(SEQ ID NO: 19)
LC-CDR2:	KVS	(SEQ ID NO: 20)
LC-CDR3:	SQSTHVPLT;	(SEQ ID NO: 21)

-continued		
or		
LC-CDR1:	QSSNN	(SEQ ID NO: 33)
LC-CDR2:	YAS	(SEQ ID NO: 34)
LC-CDR3:	QQRYSWPLT;	(SEQ ID NO: 35)
or		
LC-CDR1:	QEISAY	(SEQ ID NO: 36)
LC-CDR2:	STS	(SEQ ID NO: 37)
LC-CDR3:	LQYASSPLT;	(SEQ ID NO: 38)
or		
LC-CDR1:	QNVGSN	(SEQ ID NO: 39)
LC-CDR2:	SAS	(SEQ ID NO: 40)
LC-CDR3:	QQYNSYPLT.	(SEQ ID NO: 41)

**[0016]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody or antigen binding fragment, optionally isolated, which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , comprising a light chain and a heavy chain variable region sequence, wherein:

**[0017]** the light chain comprises a LC-CDR1, LC-CDR2, LC-CDR3, having at least 85% overall sequence identity to LC-CDR1: one of QX<sub>1</sub>X<sub>2</sub>X<sub>3</sub>X<sub>4</sub>X<sub>5</sub> (SEQ ID NO:69), QSLX<sub>6</sub>X<sub>7</sub>X<sub>8</sub>SNX<sub>9</sub>X<sub>10</sub>X<sub>11</sub>Y (SEQ ID NO:70), ENVGTY (SEQ ID NO:22), or ESVEY-SGTTT (SEQ ID NO:28); LC-CDR2: one of X<sub>12</sub>AS (SEQ ID NO:71), X<sub>13</sub>X<sub>14</sub>S (SEQ ID NO:72), or ATA (SEQ ID NO:26); LC-CDR3: X<sub>15</sub>QX<sub>16</sub>X<sub>17</sub>X<sub>18</sub>X<sub>19</sub>PX<sub>20</sub>T (SEQ ID NO:73); and

**[0018]** the heavy chain comprises a HC-CDR1, HC-CDR2, HC-CDR3, having at least 85% overall sequence identity to HC-CDR1: one of GYTFTX<sub>21</sub>YW (SEQ ID NO:74), GFTFX<sub>22</sub>X<sub>23</sub>X<sub>24</sub>X<sub>25</sub> (SEQ ID NO:75), GYX<sub>26</sub>X<sub>27</sub>X<sub>28</sub>X<sub>29</sub>DYY (SEQ ID NO:76), or GFSLTSFS (SEQ ID NO:66); HC-CDR2: one of IX<sub>30</sub>X<sub>31</sub>X<sub>32</sub>X<sub>33</sub>GX<sub>34</sub>T (SEQ ID NO:77), IFPGX<sub>35</sub>X<sub>36</sub>X<sub>37</sub>T (SEQ ID NO:78), ISYDSSN (SEQ ID NO:55), IGPSDSKT (SEQ ID NO:61), or IWTGGGT (SEQ ID NO:67); HC-CDR3: one of ARGX<sub>38</sub>X<sub>39</sub>X<sub>40</sub>X<sub>41</sub>X<sub>42</sub>X<sub>43</sub>X<sub>44</sub>X<sub>45</sub>FX<sub>46</sub>Y (SEQ ID NO:79), ASVGYYYVSDWYFDV (SEQ ID NO:56), ARHWAY (SEQ ID NO:50), AHGLLFAH (SEQ ID NO:53), RSDGTYEGYFDY (SEQ ID NO:44), ARNSNYPGAFAY (SEQ ID NO:68), or ARRSTTIRFGAMDN (SEQ ID NO:65);

**[0019]** wherein X<sub>1</sub>=N, S, E or D, X<sub>2</sub>=I or V, X<sub>3</sub>=G or S, X<sub>4</sub>=S, N or A, X<sub>5</sub>=N, Y or S, X<sub>6</sub>=Absent or L, X<sub>7</sub>=V or Y, X<sub>8</sub>=H or G, X<sub>9</sub>=G or Q, X<sub>10</sub>=N or K, X<sub>11</sub>=T or N, X<sub>12</sub>=G, W, Y or S, X<sub>13</sub>=S or K, X<sub>14</sub>=T or V, X<sub>15</sub>=Q, S, G or L, X<sub>16</sub>=Y, S, G or R, X<sub>17</sub>=Y, A, T, N or R, X<sub>18</sub>=S, H or K, X<sub>19</sub>=V, Y, S or W, X<sub>20</sub>=L, Y, R or P, X<sub>21</sub>=S, N or D, X<sub>22</sub>=S or T, X<sub>23</sub>=T or N, X<sub>24</sub>=S, Y or N, X<sub>25</sub>=Y, A or W, X<sub>26</sub>=S or N, X<sub>27</sub>=I or F, X<sub>28</sub>=T or N, X<sub>29</sub>=Absent or S, X<sub>30</sub>=H, K or Y, X<sub>31</sub>=P, S or A, X<sub>32</sub>=N or G, X<sub>33</sub>=S, G or T, X<sub>34</sub>=S, I or Y, X<sub>35</sub>=R or G, X<sub>36</sub>=I or D, X<sub>37</sub>=I or Y, X<sub>38</sub>=Absent, D or G, X<sub>39</sub>=Absent or Y, X<sub>40</sub>=V or D, X<sub>41</sub>=G or L, X<sub>42</sub>=Absent, E or S, X<sub>43</sub>=Absent or Y, X<sub>44</sub>=Absent or G, X<sub>45</sub>=Absent or P, X<sub>46</sub>=Absent or W, X<sub>47</sub>=D, T or A.

**[0020]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody or antigen binding fragment, optionally isolated,

which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , comprising a light chain and a heavy chain variable region sequence, wherein:

**[0021]** the light chain sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the light chain sequence of one of SEQ ID NOs:1 to 9, and;

**[0022]** the heavy chain sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the heavy chain sequence of one of SEQ ID NOs:10 to 18.

**[0023]** In some embodiments in accordance with the various aspects of the present invention, the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**[0024]** In some embodiments, the antibody or antigen binding fragment is conjugated to a drug moiety or a detectable moiety.

**[0025]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a complex, optionally in vitro and/or optionally isolated, comprising an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention bound to IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0026]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a composition comprising the antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention, and at least one pharmaceutically-acceptable carrier.

**[0027]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an isolated nucleic acid encoding the antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention.

**[0028]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a vector comprising the nucleic acid according to the present invention.

**[0029]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a host cell comprising the vector according to the present invention.

**[0030]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method for making an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention, comprising culturing the host cell according to the present invention under conditions suitable for the expression of the antibody or antigen binding fragment, and recovering the antibody or antigen binding fragment.

**[0031]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention for use in therapy, or in a method of medical treatment.

**[0032]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention for use in the treatment or prevention of fibrosis, or a disease/disorder characterised by fibrosis.

**[0033]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention for use in the treatment of a cancer.

**[0034]** In another aspect, the present invention provides the use of an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention in the manufacture of a medicament for use in the treatment or prevention of fibrosis or a disease/disorder characterised by fibrosis.

**[0035]** In another aspect, the present invention provides the use of an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention in the manufacture of a medicament for use in the treatment or prevention of a cancer.

**[0036]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method of treating fibrosis comprising administering an

antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention to a subject suffering from fibrosis or a disease/disorder characterised by fibrosis.

**[0037]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method of treating cancer comprising administering an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the present invention to a subject suffering from a cancer.

**[0038]** In another aspect, the present invention provides an antibody or antigen binding fragment for use in a method of treating a disease in which IL-11/IL-11R signalling is implicated in the pathology of the disease, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**[0039]** In another aspect, the present invention provides the use of an antibody or antigen binding fragment in the manufacture of a medicament for use in the treatment of a disease in which IL-11/IL-11R signalling is implicated in the pathology of the disease, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**[0040]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method of treating a disease in which IL-11/IL-11R signalling is implicated in the pathology of the disease, comprising administering an antibody or antigen binding fragment to a subject suffering from the disease, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**[0041]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method comprising contacting a sample containing, or suspected to contain, IL-11R $\alpha$  with an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention and detecting the formation of a complex of the antibody or antigen binding fragment with IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0042]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method of diagnosing a disease or condition in a subject, the method comprising contacting, in vitro, a sample from the subject with an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention and detecting the formation of a complex of the antibody or antigen binding fragment with IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0043]** In another aspect, the present invention provides a method of selecting or stratifying a subject for treatment with an IL-11R $\alpha$ -targeted agent, the method comprising contacting, in vitro, a sample from the subject with the antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention and detecting the formation of a complex of the antibody or antigen binding fragment with IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0044]** In another aspect, the present invention provides the use of an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention for the detection of IL-11R $\alpha$  in vitro or in vivo.

**[0045]** In another aspect, the present invention provides the use of an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention as an in vitro or in vivo diagnostic or prognostic agent.

## DESCRIPTION

**[0046]** The present invention relates to antibodies with specificity for interleukin-11 receptor alpha (IL-11R $\alpha$ ). The present disclosure describes the identification of IL-11/IL-11R signalling as a key mediator of fibrosis, and the gen-

eration and functional characterisation of anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies. Therapeutic and diagnostic uses of the antibodies is also described.

## IL-11 and IL-11/IL-11R Mediated Signalling

**[0047]** The antibodies and fragments of the present invention bind to interleukin 11 receptor alpha (IL-11R $\alpha$ ).

**[0048]** Interleukin 11 (IL-11), also known as adipogenesis inhibitory factor, is a pleiotropic cytokine and a member of the IL-6 family of cytokines that includes IL-6, IL-11, IL-27, IL-31, oncostatin M (OSM), leukemia inhibitory factor (LIF), cardiotrophin-1 (CT-1), cardiotrophin-like cytokine (CLC), ciliary neurotrophic factor (CNTF) and neuropoietin (NP-1).

**[0049]** IL-11 is transcribed with a canonical signal peptide that ensures efficient secretion from cells. The immature form of human IL-11 is a 199 amino acid polypeptide whereas the mature form of IL-11 encodes a protein of 178 amino acid residues (Garbers and Scheller, *Biol. Chem.* 2013; 394(9):1145-1161). The human IL-11 amino acid sequence is available under UniProt accession no. P20809 (P20809.1 GI:124294). Recombinant human IL-11 (oprelvekin) is also commercially available. IL-11 from other species, including mouse, rat, pig, cow, several species of bony fish and primates, have also been cloned and sequenced.

**[0050]** In this specification "IL-11" refers to an IL-11 from any species and includes isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11 from any species. Similarly, in this specification "IL-11R $\alpha$ " refers to an IL-11R $\alpha$  from any species and includes isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11R $\alpha$  from any species.

**[0051]** IL-11 signals through a homodimer of the ubiquitously expressed  $\beta$ -receptor glycoprotein 130 (gp130; also known as glycoprotein 130, IL-6ST, IL-6-beta or CD130). Gp130 is a transmembrane protein that forms one subunit of the type I cytokine receptor with the IL-6 receptor family. Specificity is gained through an individual IL-11  $\alpha$ -receptor (IL-11R $\alpha$ ), which does not directly participate in signal transduction, although the initial cytokine binding event to the  $\alpha$ -receptor leads to the final complex formation with the  $\beta$ -receptors. IL-11 activates a downstream signalling pathway, which is predominantly the mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK)-cascade and the Janus kinase/signal transducer and activator of transcription (Jak/STAT) pathway (Garbers and Scheller, *supra*).

**[0052]** Human IL-11R $\alpha$  is a 422 amino acid polypeptide (Genbank accession no. NP\_001136256.1 GI:218505839; UniProt Q14626) and shares ~85% nucleotide and amino acid sequence identity with the murine IL-11R $\alpha$  (Du and Williams, *Blood* Vol. 89, No. 11, Jun. 1, 1997). Two isoforms of IL-11R $\alpha$  have been reported, which differ in the cytoplasmic domain (Du and Williams, *supra*). In some embodiments as used herein, the IL-11R $\alpha$  may be IL-11R $\alpha$  isoform 1 or IL-11R $\alpha$  isoform 2.

**[0053]** The IL-11 receptor  $\alpha$ -chain (IL-11R $\alpha$ ) shares many structural and functional similarities with the IL-6 receptor  $\alpha$ -chain (IL-6R $\alpha$ ). The extracellular domain shows 24% amino acid identity including the characteristic conserved Trp-Ser-X-Trp-Ser (WSXWS) motif. The short cytoplasmic domain (34 amino acids) lacks the Box 1 and 2 regions that are required for activation of the JAK/STAT signalling pathway.

**[0054]** IL-11R $\alpha$  binds its ligand with a low affinity (K<sub>d</sub> ~10 nmol/L) and alone is insufficient to transduce a biological signal. The generation of a high affinity receptor (K<sub>d</sub> ~400 to 800 pmol/L) capable of signal transduction requires co-expression of the IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 (Curtis et al (Blood 1997 Dec. 1; 90 (11):4403-12; Hilton et al., EMBO J 13:4765, 1994; Nandurkar et al., Oncogene 12:585, 1996). Binding of IL-11 to cell-surface IL-11R $\alpha$  induces heterodimerization, tyrosine phosphorylation, activation of gp130 and MAPK and/or Jak/STAT signalling as described above.

**[0055]** The receptor binding sites on murine IL-11 have been mapped and three sites—sites I, II and III—identified. Binding to gp130 is reduced by substitutions in the site II region and by substitutions in the site III region. Site III mutants show no detectable agonist activity and have IL-11R $\alpha$  antagonist activity (Cytokine Inhibitors Chapter 8; edited by Gennaro Ciliberto and Rocco Savino, Marcel Dekker, Inc. 2001).

**[0056]** In principle, a soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  can also form biologically active soluble complexes with IL-11 (Pflanz et al., 1999 FEBS Lett, 450, 117-122) raising the possibility that, similar to IL-6, IL-11 may in some instances bind soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  prior to binding cell-surface gp130 (Garbers and Scheller, supra). Curtis et al (Blood 1997 Dec. 1; 90 (11):4403-12) describe expression of a soluble murine IL-11 receptor alpha chain (sIL-11R $\alpha$ ) and examined signalling in cells expressing gp130. In the presence of gp130 but not transmembrane IL-11R the sIL-11R mediated IL-11 dependent differentiation of M1 leukemic cells and proliferation in Ba/F3 cells and early intracellular events including phosphorylation of gp130, STAT3 and SHP2 similar to signalling through transmembrane IL-11R.

**[0057]** As used herein, 'IL-11/IL-11R signalling' refers to signalling mediated by IL-11 and/or IL-11R $\alpha$ , fragments of IL-11 and/or IL-11R $\alpha$  and polypeptide complexes comprising IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or fragments thereof. IL-11/IL-11R signalling involves binding of IL-11 and/or IL-11R $\alpha$  to gp130, and consequent activation of signalling through gp130.

**[0058]** Activation of signalling through cell-membrane bound gp130 by IL-11 bound to soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  has recently been demonstrated (Lokau et al., 2016 Cell Reports 14, 1761-1773). This so-called IL-11 trans signalling may be a very important component of IL-11/IL-11R signalling, and may even be the most common form of IL-11/IL-11R signalling, because whilst the expression of IL-11R $\alpha$  is restricted to a relatively small subset of cell types, gp130 is expressed on a wide range of cell types.

**[0059]** As used herein, 'IL-11 trans signalling' is used to refer to signalling which is triggered by binding of IL-11 bound to IL-11R $\alpha$ , to gp130. The IL-11 may be bound to IL-11R $\alpha$  as a non-covalent complex. The gp130 is membrane-bound and expressed by the cell in which signalling occurs following binding of the IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex to gp130. In some embodiments the IL-11R $\alpha$  may be a soluble IL-11R $\alpha$ . In some embodiments, the soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  is a soluble (secreted) isoform of IL-11R $\alpha$  (e.g. lacking a trans-membrane domain). In some embodiments, the soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  is the liberated product of proteolytic cleavage of the extracellular domain of cell membrane bound IL-11R $\alpha$ . In some embodiments, the IL-11R $\alpha$  may be cell membrane-bound, and signalling through gp130 may be triggered by binding of IL-11 bound to cell-membrane-bound IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0060]** In this specification an IL-11 receptor (IL-11R) refers to a polypeptide capable of binding IL-11 and inducing signal transduction in cells expressing gp130. An IL-11 receptor may be from any species and includes isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11 receptor from any species. In preferred embodiments the species is human (*Homo sapiens*). In some embodiments the IL-11 receptor may be IL-11R $\alpha$ . Isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11R $\alpha$  may optionally be characterised as having at least 70%, preferably one of 80%, 85%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99% or 100% amino acid sequence identity to the amino acid sequence of IL-11R $\alpha$  from a given species, e.g. human. Isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11R $\alpha$  may optionally be characterised by ability to bind IL-11 (preferably from the same species) and stimulate signal transduction in cells expressing IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 (e.g. as described in Curtis et al. Blood, 1997, 90(11) or Karpovich et al. Mol. Hum. Reprod. 2003 9(2): 75-80). A fragment of an IL-11 receptor may be of any length (by number of amino acids), although may optionally be at least 25% of the length of the mature IL-11R $\alpha$  and have a maximum length of one of 50%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, or 99% of the length of the mature IL-11R $\alpha$ . A fragment of an IL-11 receptor fragment may have a minimum length of 10 amino acids, and a maximum length of one of 15, 20, 25, 30, 40, 50, 100, 110, 120, 130, 140, 150, 160, 170, 180, 190, 200, 250, 300, 400, or 415 amino acids.

**[0061]** In some embodiments, the IL-11R $\alpha$  may comprise, or consist of, the extracellular domain of IL-11R $\alpha$ , which corresponds to amino acids 24 to 370 of the amino acid sequence of UniProt Q14626. In some embodiments, the IL-11R $\alpha$  may optionally be characterised as having at least 70%, preferably one of 80%, 85%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99% or 100% amino acid sequence identity to the amino acid sequence of the extracellular domain of IL-11R $\alpha$  from a given species.

**[0062]** In some embodiments, the IL-11 is mammalian IL-11 (e.g. cynomolgous, human and/or rodent (e.g. rat and/or murine) IL-11). Isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11 may optionally be characterised as having at least 70%, preferably one of 80%, 85%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99% or 100% amino acid sequence identity to the amino acid sequence of immature or mature IL-11 from a given species, e.g. human. Isoforms, fragments, variants or homologues of an IL-11 may optionally be characterised by ability to bind IL-11R $\alpha$  (preferably from the same species) and stimulate signal transduction in cells expressing IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 (e.g. as described in Curtis et al. Blood, 1997, 90(11); or Karpovich et al. Mol. Hum. Reprod. 2003 9(2): 75-80). A fragment of IL-11 may be of any length (by number of amino acids), although may optionally be at least 25% of the length of mature IL-11 and may have a maximum length of one of 50%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, or 99% of the length of mature IL-11. A fragment of IL-11 may have a minimum length of 10 amino acids, and a maximum length of one of 15, 20, 25, 30, 40, 50, 100, 110, 120, 130, 140, 150, 160, 170, 180, 190 or 195 amino acids. IL-11 has been proposed to function mainly as a thrombopoietic growth factor, which underpinned the use of recombinant IL-11 (Neumega (Oprelvekin)) as a therapeutic agent to increase platelet count. TGF $\beta$ 1 has been

shown to induce IL-11 expression in fibroblasts (Elias et al., 1994 J. Immunol. 152, 2421-2429).

**[0063]** The role of IL-11/IL-11R signalling in fibrosis is not clear. The majority of studies suggest an anti-fibrotic function for IL-11/IL-11R signalling in the heart (Obana et al., 2010 Circulation 121, 684-691; Obana et al., 2012 Heart and Circulatory Physiology 303, H569-77) and kidney (Ham et al., 2013 Anesthesiology 119, 1389-1401; Stangou et al., 2011 J. Nephrol. 24, 106-111). Kurahara et al., J. Smooth Muscle Res. 2016; 52: 78-92 describes IL-11 as an anti-fibrotic cytokine, and suggests that IL-11/IL-11R signalling suppresses  $\alpha$ SMA expression.

**[0064]** IL-11 has also been suggested to be an anti-inflammatory factor in several tissues and chronic inflammatory diseases (Trepicchio and Dorner, 1998 Expert Opin Investig Drugs 7, 1501-1504; Zhu et al., 2015 PLoS ONE 10, e0126296). These studies suggest that the observed secretion of IL-11 in response to TGF $\beta$ 1 is a protective mechanism.

**[0065]** On the other hand, it has been suggested that IL-11/IL-11R signalling may be involved in pathology of diseases of the lung. Inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling either via antibodies or a mutated recombinant IL-11 in a model of tuberculosis revealed a positive feedback loop in vivo and diminished histopathology of the lung (Kapina et al., 2011 PLoS ONE 6, e21878; Shepelkova et al., 2016 Journal of Infectious Diseases 214, jiw176), fibrosis of the murine airway has been associated with IL-11 expression (Tang et al., 1996 The Journal of Clinical Investigation 98, 2845-2853). When the pro-fibrotic function of IL-13 in lung tissue was investigated in IL-11RA $^{-/-}$  mice, IL-11/IL-11R signalling was implicated in the mechanism (Chen et al., 2005 J. Immunol. 174, 2305-2313).

**[0066]** IL-11 was also found to be elevated in the airway of patients with severe asthma (Minshall et al., 2000 Respiratory Research 14, 1-14), is overexpressed in the lungs of IPF patients (Lindahl et al., 2013 Respiratory Research 14, 1-14) and is elevated in skin lesions in atopic dermatitis patients (Toda et al., 2003 J Allergy Clin Immun 111, 875-881). It is uncertain whether these associations are due to increased IL-11 gene/protein expression as a response to disease processes, or whether IL-11 is an effector of disease processes.

**Antibodies and Antigen-Binding Fragments** Antibodies and antigen-binding fragments according to the present invention bind to IL-11R $\alpha$  (interleukin 11 receptor alpha). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment binds to human IL-11R $\alpha$ . In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment binds to non-human primate IL-11R $\alpha$ . In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment binds to murine IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0067]** By "antibody" we include fragments and derivatives thereof, or a synthetic antibody or synthetic antibody fragment. As used herein, an antibody is a polypeptide capable of binding specifically to the relevant target molecule (i.e. the antigen for which the antibody is specific). Antibodies according to the present invention may be provided in isolated form.

**[0068]** In view of contemporary techniques in relation to monoclonal antibody technology, antibodies can be prepared to most antigens. The antigen-binding portion may be a part of an antibody (for example a Fab fragment) or a synthetic antibody fragment (for example a single chain Fv fragment [ScFv]). Suitable monoclonal antibodies to selected antigens may be prepared by known techniques, for example those

disclosed in "Monoclonal Antibodies: A manual of techniques", H Zola (CRC Press, 1988) and in "Monoclonal Hybridoma Antibodies: Techniques and Applications", J G R Hurrell (CRC Press, 1982). Chimeric antibodies are discussed by Neuberger et al (1988, 8th International Biotechnology Symposium Part 2, 792-799).

**[0069]** Monoclonal antibodies (mAbs) are useful in the methods of the invention and are a homogenous population of antibodies specifically targeting a single epitope on an antigen.

**[0070]** Antigen binding fragments of antibodies, such as Fab and Fab<sub>2</sub> fragments may also be used/provided as can genetically engineered antibodies and antibody fragments. The variable heavy (V<sub>H</sub>) and variable light (V<sub>L</sub>) domains of the antibody are involved in antigen recognition, a fact first recognised by early protease digestion experiments. Further confirmation was found by "humanisation" of rodent antibodies. Variable domains of rodent origin may be fused to constant domains of human origin such that the resultant antibody retains the antigenic specificity of the rodent parent antibody (Morrison et al (1984) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 6851-6855).

**[0071]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is a fully human antibody/fragment. A fully human antibody/fragment is encoded by human nucleic acid sequence(s). Fully human antibodies/fragments are devoid of non-human amino acid sequences.

**[0072]** The two most commonly employed techniques to the production of fully human antibodies are (i) phage display, in which human antibody genes are expressed in phage display libraries, and (ii) production of antibodies in transgenic mice engineered to have human antibody genes (described in Park and Smolen Advances in Protein Chemistry (2001) 56: 369-421). Briefly, in the human antibody gene-phage display technique, genes encoding the VH and VL chains are generated by PCR amplification and cloning from "naive" human lymphocytes, and assembled into a library from which they can be expressed either as disulfide-linked Fab fragments or as single-chain Fv (scFv) fragments. The Fab- or scFv-encoding genes are fused to a surface coat protein of filamentous bacteriophage and Fab or scFv capable of binding to the target of interest can then be identified by screening the library with antigen. Molecular evolution or affinity maturation procedures can be employed to enhance the affinity of the Fab/scFv fragment. In the transgenic mouse technique, mice in which the endogenous murine Ig gene loci have been replaced by homologous recombination with their human homologues are immunized with antigen, and monoclonal antibody is prepared by conventional hybridoma technology, to yield fully human monoclonal antibody.

**[0073]** The antibody/fragment may be prepared by phage display using a human naive antibody gene library.

**[0074]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is a murine antibody/fragment. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is a mouse/human chimeric antibody/fragment (e.g., an antibody/antigen binding fragment comprising murine variable domains and human constant regions). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is a humanised antibody/fragment (e.g., an antibody/antigen binding fragment comprising murine CDRs and human framework and constant regions).



**[0075]** A mouse/human chimeric antibody/antigen binding fragment can be prepared from a mouse monoclonal antibody by the process of chimerisation, e.g. as described in Human Monoclonal Antibodies: Methods and Protocols, Michael Steinitz (Editor), Methods in Molecular Biology 1060, Springer Protocols, Humana Press (2014), in Chapter 8 thereof, in particular section 3 of Chapter 8.

**[0076]** A humanised antibody/antigen binding fragment can be prepared from a mouse antibody by the process of chimerisation, e.g. as described in Human Monoclonal Antibodies: Methods and Protocols, Michael Steinitz (Editor), Methods in Molecular Biology 1060, Springer Protocols, Humana Press (2014), in Chapter 7 thereof, in particular section 3.1 of Chapter 7 entitled 'Antibody Humanization'.

**[0077]** That antigenic specificity is conferred by variable domains and is independent of the constant domains is known from experiments involving the bacterial expression of antibody fragments, all containing one or more variable domains. These molecules include Fab-like molecules (Better et al (1988) Science 240, 1041); Fv molecules (Skerra et al (1988) Science 240, 1038); single-chain Fv (scFv) molecules where the  $V_H$  and  $V_L$  partner domains are linked via a flexible oligopeptide (Bird et al (1988) Science 242, 423; Huston et al (1988) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 85, 5879) and single domain antibodies (dAbs) comprising isolated V domains (Ward et al (1989) Nature 341, 544). A general review of the techniques involved in the synthesis of antibody fragments which retain their specific binding sites is to be found in Winter & Milstein (1991) Nature 349, 293-299.

**[0078]** By "scFv molecules" we mean molecules wherein the  $V_H$  and  $V_L$  partner domains are covalently linked, e.g. by a flexible oligopeptide.

**[0079]** Fab, Fv, scFv and dAb antibody fragments can all be expressed in and secreted from *E. coli*, thus allowing the facile production of large amounts of the said fragments.

**[0080]** Whole antibodies, and  $F(ab')_2$  fragments are "bivalent". By "bivalent" we mean that the said antibodies and  $F(ab')_2$  fragments have two antigen combining sites. In contrast, Fab, Fv, scFv and dAb fragments are monovalent, having only one antigen combining site.

**[0081]** The present invention provides an antibody or antigen binding fragment which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ . In some embodiments, the antibody or antigen binding fragment may be isolated.

**[0082]** An antigen-binding fragment according to the present invention may be any fragment of a polypeptide which is capable of binding to an antigen.

**[0083]** In some embodiments, an antigen binding fragment comprises at least three light chain CDRs (i.e. LC-CDR1, LC-CDR2 and LC-CDR3; also referred to herein as LC-CDRs 1-3) and three heavy chain CDRs (i.e. HC-CDR1, HC-CDR2 and HC-CDR3; also referred to herein as HC-CDRs 1-3) which together define the antigen binding region of an antibody or antigen binding fragment. In some embodiments, an antigen binding fragment may comprise the light chain variable domain and heavy chain variable domain of an antibody or antigen binding fragment. In some embodiments, an antigen binding fragment may comprise the light chain polypeptide and heavy chain polypeptide of an antibody or antigen binding fragment.

**[0084]** The present invention also provides a chimeric antigen receptor (CAR) capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , comprising one or more antigen binding fragments or polypeptides according to the present invention. Chimeric Anti-

gen Receptors (CARs) are recombinant receptors that provide both antigen-binding and T cell activating functions. CAR structure and engineering is reviewed, for example, in Dotti et al., Immunol Rev (2014) 257(1), hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety. Antigen-binding fragments according to the present invention are provided herein as the antigen-binding domain of a chimeric antigen receptor (CAR). In some embodiments, the CAR comprises a VL domain and a VH domain according to any embodiment of an antibody, antigen binding fragment or polypeptide described herein. CARs may be combined with costimulatory ligands, chimeric costimulatory receptors or cytokines to further enhance T cell potency, specificity and safety (Sadelain et al., The basic principles of chimeric antigen receptor (CAR) design. Cancer Discov. 2013 April; 3(4): 388-398. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-12-0548, specifically incorporated herein by reference). Also provided is a cell comprising a CAR according to the invention. The CAR according to the present invention may be used to generate T cells. Engineering of CARs into T cells may be performed during culture, in vitro, for transduction and expansion, such as happens during expansion of T cells for adoptive T cell therapy.

**[0085]** Also provided in the present invention are bispecific antibodies and bispecific antigen binding fragments comprising an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention. The bispecific antibodies or bispecific antigen binding fragments may comprise (i) an antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention, and (ii) an antibody or antigen binding fragment specific for a target other than IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0086]** Bispecific antibodies/fragments may be provided in any suitable format, such as those formats described in Kontermann MABs 2012, 4(2): 182-197, which is hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety. For example, a bispecific antibody or bispecific antigen binding fragment may be a bispecific antibody conjugate (e.g. an IgG2,  $F(ab')_2$  or CovX-Body), a bispecific IgG or IgG-like molecule (e.g. an IgG, scFv<sub>4</sub>-Ig, IgG-scFv, scFv-IgG, DVD-Ig, IgG-sVD, sVD-IgG, 2 in 1-IgG, mAb<sup>2</sup>, or Tandemab common LC), an asymmetric bispecific IgG or IgG-like molecule (e.g. a kih IgG, kih IgG common LC, CrossMab, kih IgG-scFab, mAb-Fv, charge pair or SEED-body), a small bispecific antibody molecule (e.g. a Diabody (Db), dsDb, DART, scDb, tand-Abs, tandem scFv (taFv), tandem dAb/VHH, triple body, triple head, Fab-scFv, or  $F(ab')_2$ -scFv<sub>2</sub>), a bispecific Fc and C<sub>H</sub>3 fusion protein (e.g. a taFv-Fc, Di-diabody, scDb-C<sub>H</sub>3, scFv-Fc-scFv, HCAB-VHH, scFv-kih-Fc, or scFv-kih-C<sub>H</sub>3), or a bispecific fusion protein (e.g. a scFv<sub>2</sub>-albumin, scDb-albumin, taFv-toxin, DNL-Fab<sub>3</sub>, DNL-Fab<sub>4</sub>-IgG, DNL-Fab<sub>4</sub>-IgG-cytokine<sub>2</sub>). See in particular FIG. 2 of Kontermann MABs 2012, 4(2): 182-19.

**[0087]** Methods for producing bispecific antibodies include chemically crosslinking of antibodies or antibody fragments, e.g. with reducible disulphide or non-reducible thioether bonds, for example as described in Segal and Bast, 2001. Production of Bispecific Antibodies. Current Protocols in Immunology. 14:IV:2.13:2.13.1-2.13.16, which is hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety. For example, N-succinimidyl-3-(3-pyridylthio)-propionate (SPDP) can be used to chemically crosslink e.g. Fab fragments via hinge region SH— groups, to create disulfide-linked bispecific  $F(ab)_2$  heterodimers. Other methods include fusing antibody-producing hybridomas e.g. with

polyethylene glycol, to produce a quadroma cell capable of secreting bispecific antibody, for example as described in D. M. and Bast, B. J. 2001. Production of Bispecific Antibodies. Current Protocols in Immunology. 14:IV:2.13:2.13.1-2.13.16. Bispecific antibodies and bispecific antigen binding fragments can also be produced recombinantly, by expression from e.g. a nucleic acid construct encoding polypeptides for the antigen binding molecules, for example as described in Antibody Engineering: Methods and Protocols, Second Edition (Humana Press, 2012), at Chapter 40: Production of Bispecific Antibodies: Diabodies and Tandem scFv (Hornig and Farber-Schwarz), or French, How to make bispecific antibodies, Methods Mol. Med. 2000; 40:333-339, the entire contents of both of which are hereby incorporated by reference.

**[0088]** Antibodies may be produced by a process of affinity maturation in which a modified antibody is generated that has an improvement in the affinity of the antibody for antigen, compared to an unmodified parent antibody. Affinity-matured antibodies may be produced by procedures known in the art, e.g., Marks et al., *Rio/Technology* 10:779-783 (1992); Barbas et al. *Proc Nat. Acad. Sci. USA* 91:3809-3813 (1994); Schier et al. *Gene* 169:147-155 (1995); Yelton et al. *J. Immunol.* 155:1994-2004 (1995); Jackson et al., *J. Immunol.* 154(7):331 0-15 9 (1995); and Hawkins et al, *J. Mol. Biol.* 226:889-896 (1992).

**[0089]** The present invention provides antibodies described herein which have further undergone the process of chain shuffling, e.g. light chain shuffling and/or heavy chain shuffling. Chain shuffling to improve antibody affinity is described in detail in Marks, Antibody Affinity Maturation by Chain Shuffling, Antibody Engineering Methods and Protocols, Humana Press (2004) Vol. 248, pp 327-343, which is hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety—in particular, light chain shuffling is described in detail at sections 3.1 and 3.2 thereof. In light chain shuffling, heavy chain variable regions of antibodies are combined with a repertoire of light chain variable region partners to identify new VL/VH combinations having high affinity for the target protein of interest.

**[0090]** In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the CDRs (i.e. CDRs 1-3) of the VH and/or VL domains of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises HC-CDRs 1-3 of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises LC-CDRs 1-3 of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof.

**[0091]** HC-CDRs 1-3 and LC-CDRs 1-3 of the antibody clones of the present disclosure are defined according to VBASE2, as described in Retter et al., Nucl. Acids Res. (2005) 33 (suppl 1): D671-D674, which is hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety.

**[0092]** As used herein, a variant of a CDR may comprise e.g. 1 or 2 or 3 substitutions in the amino acid sequence of the CDR. As used herein, a variant of a VL or VH domain may comprise e.g. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 or 10 substitutions in the amino acid sequence of the domain.

**[0093]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises HC-CDRs 1-3 of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a

variant thereof, and LC-CDRs 1-3 of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof.

**[0094]** In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the CDRs of the VH and/or VL domains of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof. In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the VH and/or VL domains of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof.

**[0095]** In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the CDRs of the VH and/or VL domains of a clone, or a variant thereof, selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2C1, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-5E5 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2C1 and BSO-9A7.

**[0096]** In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the VH and/or VL domains of a clone, or a variant thereof, selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2C1, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-5E5 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2C1 and BSO-9A7.

**[0097]** In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises HC-CDRs 1-3 of the VH domain of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof. In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the VH domain of a clone, or a variant thereof.

**[0098]** In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises LC-CDRs 1-3 of the VL domain of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone described herein, or a variant thereof. In some aspects, the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises the VL domain of a clone, or a variant thereof.

**[0099]** In some embodiments the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises HC-CDRs 1-3 of the VH domain, or the VH domain, of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-2C1, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-5E5 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-2C1 and BSO-9A7. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment comprises a VL domain which is arrived at following light chain shuffling.

**[0100]** In some embodiments the antibody/fragment of the present invention comprises LC-CDRs 1-3 of the VL domain, or the VL domain, of an IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clone selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10; e.g. selected from BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-

13B10; or selected from BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-2C1, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-5E5 and BSO-13B10; or selected from BSO-2C1 and BSO-9A7. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment comprises a VH domain which is arrived at following heavy chain shuffling.

**[0101]** The amino acid sequences of the VL domains of the anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clones BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 and BSO-13B10 are shown in FIG. 16, as are the LC-CDRs 1-3, defined using VBASE2 (described in Retter et al., Nucl. Acids Res. (2005) 33 (suppl 1): D671-D674). The amino acid sequences of the VH domains for these anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$ -binding antibody clones are shown in FIG. 17, as are the HC-CDRs 1-3, defined using VBASE2.

**[0102]** Antibodies according to the present invention may comprise VL and/or VH chains comprising an amino acid sequence that has a high percentage sequence identity to one or more of the VL and/or VH amino acid sequences described herein. For example, antibodies according to the present invention include antibodies that bind IL-11R $\alpha$  and have a VL chain that comprises an amino acid sequence having at least 70%, more preferably one of at least 75%, 80%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, or 100%, sequence identity to the VL chain amino acid sequence of one of SEQ ID NOs:1 to 9. Antibodies according to the present invention include antibodies that bind IL-11R $\alpha$  and have VH chain that comprises an amino acid sequence having at least 70%, more preferably one of at least 75%, 80%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, or 100%, sequence identity to the VH chain amino acid sequence of one of SEQ ID NOs:10 to 18.

**[0103]** Antibodies according to the present invention may comprise VL and/or VH chains encoded by a nucleic acid sequence that has a high percentage sequence identity to one or more of the VL and/or VH nucleic acid sequences described herein, or nucleic acid sequence encoding the same amino acid sequence as a result of codon degeneracy. For example, antibodies according to the present invention include antibodies that bind IL-11R $\alpha$  and have a VL chain encoded by a nucleic acid sequence having at least 70%, more preferably one of at least 75%, 80%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, or 100%, sequence identity to the VL chain nucleic acid sequence of one of SEQ ID NOs:80 to 88 or nucleic acid sequence encoding the same amino acid sequence as one of SEQ ID NOs:80 to 88 as a result of codon degeneracy. Antibodies according to the present invention include antibodies that bind IL-11R $\alpha$  and have a VH chain encoded by a nucleic acid sequence having at least 70%, more preferably one of at least 75%, 80%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, or 100%, sequence identity to the VH chain nucleic acid sequence of one of SEQ ID NOs:89 to 97 or nucleic acid sequence encoding the same amino acid sequence as one of SEQ ID NOs:89 to 97 as a result of codon degeneracy.

**[0104]** The light and heavy chain CDRs disclosed herein may also be particularly useful in conjunction with a number of different framework regions. Accordingly, light and/or heavy chains having LC-CDR1-3 or HC-CDR1-3 may pos-

sess an alternative framework region. Suitable framework regions are well known in the art and are described for example in M. Lefranc & G. LeFranc (2001) "The Immunoglobulin FactsBook", Academic Press, incorporated herein by reference.

**[0105]** Antibodies according to the present invention may be detectably labelled or, at least, capable of detection. For example, the antibody may be labelled with a radioactive atom or a coloured molecule or a fluorescent molecule or a molecule which can be readily detected in any other way. Suitable detectable molecules include fluorescent proteins, luciferase, enzyme substrates, radiolabels and binding moieties. Labelling may be by conjugation to the antibody/fragment. The antigen binding molecule may be directly labelled with a detectable label or it may be indirectly labelled. In some embodiments, the label may be selected from: a radio-nucleotide, positron-emitting radionuclide (e.g. for positron emission tomography (PET)), MRI contrast agent or fluorescent label.

**[0106]** Antibodies and antigen binding fragments according to the present invention may be conjugated to a drug moiety, e.g. a cytotoxic small molecule. Such conjugates are useful for the targeted killing of cells expressing the antigen molecule.

**[0107]** Also provided by the present invention are isolated heavy chain variable region polypeptides, and isolated light chain variable region polypeptides.

**[0108]** In some aspects an isolated heavy chain variable region polypeptide is provided, comprising the HC-CDRs 1-3 of any one of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones described herein. In some aspects an isolated heavy chain variable region polypeptide is provided, comprising an amino acid sequence having at least 70%, more preferably one of at least 75%, 80%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, or 100% sequence identity to the amino acid sequence of the heavy chain variable region of any one of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones described herein.

**[0109]** In some aspects an isolated light chain variable region polypeptide is provided, comprising the LC-CDRs 1-3 of any one of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones described herein. In some aspects an isolated light chain variable region polypeptide is provided, comprising an amino acid sequence having at least 70%, more preferably one of at least 75%, 80%, 85%, 86%, 87%, 88%, 89%, 90%, 91%, 92%, 93%, 94%, 95%, 96%, 97%, 98%, 99%, or 100% sequence identity to the amino acid sequence of the light chain variable region of any one of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones described herein.

#### Functional Properties of the Antibodies/Fragments

**[0110]** The anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies and fragments of the present invention may be characterised by reference to certain functional properties. In particular, an anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody or antigen binding fragment according to the present invention may possess one or more of the following properties:

**[0111]** a) Specific binding to IL-11R $\alpha$  (e.g. human IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or mouse IL-11R $\alpha$ );

**[0112]** b) Binding to IL-11R $\alpha$  (e.g. human IL-11R $\alpha$ ) with an affinity of binding of EC<sub>50</sub> = less than 1000 ng/ml, e.g. as determined by ELISA;

**[0113]** c) Inhibition of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11;

[0114] d) Inhibition of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130;

[0115] e) Inhibition of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 receptor complex and IL-11;

[0116] f) Inhibition of interaction between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex and gp130;

[0117] g) Inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling;

[0118] h) Inhibition of signalling mediated by binding of IL-11 to IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 receptor complex;

[0119] i) Inhibition of signalling mediated by binding of IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex to gp130 (i.e. IL-11 trans signalling);

[0120] j) Inhibition of fibroblast proliferation;

[0121] k) Inhibition of myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts;

[0122] l) Inhibition of a pathological process mediated by IL-11/IL-11R signalling;

[0123] m) Inhibition of fibrosis;

[0124] n) Inhibition of gene or protein expression in fibroblasts of one or more of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1, MMP2, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor;

[0125] o) Inhibition of extracellular matrix production by fibroblasts

[0126] p) Inhibition of proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer;

[0127] q) Inhibition of tumour growth.

[0128] Herein, 'inhibition' refers to a reduction, decrease or lessening relative to a control condition. For example, inhibition of a process by an antibody/fragment refers to a reduction, decrease or lessening of the extent/degree of that process in the absence of the antibody/fragment, and/or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment.

[0129] Inhibition may herein also be referred to as neutralisation or antagonism. That is, an IL-11R $\alpha$  binding antibody/fragment which is capable of inhibiting a function or process (e.g. interaction, signalling or other activity mediated by IL-11R $\alpha$  or an IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex) may be said to be a 'neutralising' or 'antagonist' antibody/fragment with respect to the relevant function or process. For example, antibody/fragment which is capable of inhibiting IL-11/IL-11R signalling may be referred to as an antibody/fragment which is capable of neutralising IL-11/IL-11R signalling, or may be referred to as an antagonist of IL-11/IL-11R signalling.

[0130] The skilled person is able to identify an appropriate control condition for a given assay. For example, a control antibody/fragment may be an antibody/fragment directed against a target protein which is known not to have a role involved in the property being investigated in the assay. A control antibody/fragment may be of the same isotype as the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody/fragment being analysed, and may e.g. have the same constant regions.

[0131] An antibody/fragment that specifically binds to a target molecule preferably binds the target with greater affinity, and/or with greater duration than it binds to other, non-target molecules. In some embodiments the present antibodies/fragments may bind with greater affinity to IL-11R $\alpha$  than to one or more members of the IL-6 receptor family. In some embodiments the present antibodies/fragments may bind with greater affinity to IL-11R $\alpha$  than to one or more of IL-6R $\alpha$ , leukemia inhibitory factor receptor (LIFR), oncostatin M receptor (OSMR) and ciliary neurotrophic factor receptor alpha (CNTFR $\alpha$ ).

[0132] In some embodiments, the extent of binding of an antibody to a non-target is less than about 10% of the binding of the antibody to the target as measured, e.g., by ELISA, SPR, Bio-Layer Interferometry (BLI), MicroScale Thermophoresis (MST), or by a radioimmunoassay (RIA). Alternatively, the binding specificity may be reflected in terms of binding affinity, where the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody/fragment of the present invention binds to IL-11R $\alpha$  with a  $K_D$  that is at least 0.1 order of magnitude (i.e.  $0.1 \times 10^n$ , where  $n$  is an integer representing the order of magnitude) greater than the  $K_D$  towards another, non-target molecule. This may optionally be one of at least 0.2, 0.3, 0.4, 0.5, 0.6, 0.7, 0.8, 0.9, 1.0, 1.5, or 2.0.

[0133] Binding affinity of an antibody or antigen-binding fragment for its target is often described in terms of its dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ). Binding affinity can be measured by methods known in the art, such as by ELISA, Surface Plasmon Resonance (SPR; see e.g. Hearty et al., *Methods Mol Biol* (2012) 907:411-442; or Rich et al., *Anal Biochem.* 2008 Feb. 1; 373(1):112-20), Bio-Layer Interferometry (see e.g. Lad et al., (2015) *J Biomol Screen* 20(4): 498-507; or Concepcion et al., *Comb Chem High Throughput Screen.* 2009 September; 12(8):791-800), MicroScale Thermophoresis (MST) analysis (see e.g. Jerabek-Willemsen et al., *Assay Drug Dev Technol.* 2011 August; 9(4): 342-353), or by a radiolabelled antigen binding assay (RIA) performed with the Fab version of the antibody and antigen molecule.

[0134] In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention binds to IL-11R $\alpha$  with a  $K_D$  of 5  $\mu$ M or less, preferably one of  $\leq 1$   $\mu$ M,  $\leq 500$  nM,  $\leq 100$  nM,  $\leq 75$  nM,  $\leq 50$  nM,  $\leq 40$  nM,  $\leq 30$  nM,  $\leq 20$  nM,  $\leq 15$  nM,  $\leq 12.5$  nM,  $\leq 10$  nM,  $\leq 9$  nM,  $\leq 8$  nM,  $\leq 7$  nM,  $\leq 6$  nM,  $\leq 5$  nM,  $\leq 4$  nM,  $\leq 3$  nM,  $\leq 2$  nM,  $\leq 1$  nM,  $\leq 500$  pM.

[0135] In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention binds to IL-11R $\alpha$  with an affinity of binding (e.g. as determined by ELISA) of  $EC_{50}=1000$  ng/ml or less, preferably one of  $\leq 900$  ng/ml,  $\leq 800$  ng/ml,  $\leq 700$  ng/ml,  $\leq 600$  ng/ml,  $\leq 500$  ng/ml,  $\leq 400$  ng/ml,  $\leq 300$  ng/ml,  $\leq 200$  ng/ml,  $\leq 100$  ng/ml,  $\leq 90$  ng/ml,  $\leq 80$  ng/ml,  $\leq 70$  ng/ml,  $\leq 60$  ng/ml,  $\leq 50$  ng/ml,  $\leq 40$  ng/ml,  $\leq 30$  ng/ml,  $\leq 20$  ng/ml,  $\leq 15$  ng/ml,  $\leq 10$  ng/ml,  $\leq 7.5$  ng/ml,  $\leq 5$  ng/ml,  $\leq 2.5$  ng/ml, or  $\leq 1$  ng/ml.

[0136] Affinity of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$  by an antibody/fragment may be analysed in vitro by ELISA assay. Suitable assays are well known in the art and can be performed by the skilled person, for example, as described in *Antibody Engineering*, vol. 1 (2<sup>nd</sup> Edn), Springer Protocols, Springer (2010), Part V, pp 657-665. For example, the affinity of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$  by an antibody/fragment may be analysed according to the methodology described herein in the experimental examples.

[0137] The ability of an antibody/fragment to inhibit interaction between two proteins can be determined for example by analysis of interaction in the presence of, or following incubation of one or both of the interaction partners with, the antibody/fragment. An example of a suitable assay to determine whether a given antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting interaction between two interaction partners is a competition ELISA assay.

[0138] An antibody/fragment which is capable of inhibiting a given interaction (e.g. between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11, or between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130, or between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11, or between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130) is identified by the observation of a reduction/decrease in the level

of interaction between the interaction partners in the presence of—or following incubation of one or both of the interaction partners with—the antibody/fragment, as compared to the level of interaction in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). Suitable analysis can be performed in vitro, e.g. using recombinant interaction partners or using cells expressing the interaction partners. Cells expressing interaction partners may do so endogenously, or may do so from nucleic acid introduced into the cell. For the purposes of such assays, one or both of the interaction partners and/or the antibody/fragment may be labelled or used in conjunction with a detectable entity for the purposes of detecting and/or measuring the level of interaction.

**[0139]** Ability of an antibody/fragment to inhibit interaction between two binding partners can also be determined by analysis of the downstream functional consequences of such interaction, e.g. receptor signalling. For example, downstream functional consequences of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 or between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 may include proliferation of fibroblasts, myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts, or gene or protein expression of one or more of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1, MMP2.

**[0140]** Fibroblasts according to the present disclosure may be derived from any tissue, including liver, lungs, kidney, heart, blood vessels, eye, skin, pancreas, spleen, bowel (e.g. large or small intestine), brain, and bone marrow. In particular embodiments, for the purposes of analysis of the antibody/fragment, the fibroblasts may be cardiac fibroblasts (e.g. atrial fibroblasts), skin fibroblasts, lung fibroblasts, kidney fibroblasts or liver fibroblasts. Fibroblasts may be characterised by gene or protein expression of one or more of COL1A, ACTA2, prolyl-4-hydroxylase, MAS516, and FSP1.

**[0141]** Gene expression can be measured by various means known to those skilled in the art, for example by measuring levels of mRNA by quantitative real-time PCR (qRT-PCR), or by reporter-based methods. Similarly, protein expression can be measured by various methods well known in the art, e.g. by antibody-based methods, for example by western blot, immunohistochemistry, immunocytochemistry, flow cytometry, ELISA, ELISPOT, or reporter-based methods.

**[0142]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention may inhibit protein expression of one or more markers of fibrosis, e.g. protein expression of one or more of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1, MMP2.

**[0143]** The ability of an antibody/fragment to inhibit interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 can, for example, be analysed by stimulating fibroblasts with TGF $\beta$ 1, incubating the cells in the presence of the antibody/fragment and analysing the proportion of cells having  $\alpha$ SMA-positive phenotype after a defined period of time. In such example, inhibition of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 can be identified by observation of a lower proportion of cells having an  $\alpha$ SMA-positive phenotype as compared to positive control condition in which cells are treated with TGF $\beta$ 1 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment), or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment.

**[0144]** Such assays are also suitable for analysing the ability of antibody/fragment to inhibit IL-11/IL-11R signalling.

**[0145]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11 to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11 to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0146]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0147]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 and IL-11 in the

absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0148]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex and gp130 to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of interaction between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex and gp130 in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting interaction between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex and gp130 to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of interaction between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex and gp130 in the absence of the antibody/fragment.

**[0149]** Inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling can also be analysed using  $^3\text{H}$ -thymidine incorporation and/or Ba/F3 cell proliferation assays such as those described in e.g. Curtis et al. Blood, 1997, 90(11) and Karpovich et al. Mol. Hum. Reprod. 2003 9(2): 75-80. Ba/F3 cells co-express IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130.

**[0150]** As used herein, IL-11/IL-11R signalling and/or processes mediated by IL-11/IL-11R signalling includes signalling mediated by fragments of IL-11 or IL-11R $\alpha$  and polypeptide complexes comprising IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  or fragments thereof. IL-11/IL-11R signalling may be signalling mediated by human IL-11 or IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or mouse IL-11 or IL-11R $\alpha$ . IL-11/IL-11R signalling may occur following binding of IL-11 or an IL-11 containing complex to a receptor to which IL-11 or said complex binds.

**[0151]** In some embodiments, antibodies and fragments according to the present invention are capable of inhibiting the biological activity of IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  or an IL-11- or IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment binds IL-11R $\alpha$  in a region which is important for binding to IL-11 or gp130, and thereby disrupts binding to and/or IL-11/IL-11R signalling.

**[0152]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is an antagonist of one or more signalling pathways which are activated by signal transduction through receptors comprising IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130, e.g. IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting signalling through one or more immune receptor complexes comprising IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130, e.g. IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130.

**[0153]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting IL-11/IL-11R signalling to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of signalling in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing IL-11/IL-11R signalling to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$

times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of signalling in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0154]** In some embodiments, the IL-11/IL-11R signalling may be signalling mediated by binding of IL-11 to IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 receptor. Such signalling can be analysed e.g. by treating cells expressing IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 with IL-11, or by stimulating IL-11 production in cells which express IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130.

**[0155]** The IC<sub>50</sub> for antibody/fragment for inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling may be determined, e.g. by culturing Ba/F3 cells expressing IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 in the presence of human IL-11 and the IL-11R $\alpha$  binding agent, and measuring  $^3\text{H}$ -thymidine incorporation into DNA.

**[0156]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment of the present invention may exhibit an IC<sub>50</sub> of 10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  or less, preferably one of  $\leq 5$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 4$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 3.5$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 3$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 2$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 1$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 0.9$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 0.8$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 0.7$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ,  $\leq 0.6$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$ , or  $\leq 0.5$   $\mu\text{g/ml}$  in such an assay.

**[0157]** In some embodiments, the IL-11/IL-11R signalling may be signalling mediated by binding of IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex to gp130. In some embodiments, the IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex may be soluble, e.g. complex of extracellular domain of IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11, or complex of soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  isoform/fragment, and IL-11. In some embodiments, the soluble IL-11R $\alpha$  is a soluble (secreted) isoform of IL-11R $\alpha$ , or is the liberated product of proteolytic cleavage of the extracellular domain of cell membrane bound IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0158]** In some embodiments, the IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex may be cell-bound, e.g. complex of cell-membrane bound IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11. Signalling mediated by binding of IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex to gp130 can be analysed by treating cells expressing gp130 with IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex, e.g. recombinant fusion protein comprising IL-11 joined by a peptide linker to the extracellular domain of IL-11R $\alpha$  (e.g. hyper IL-11 as described herein).

**[0159]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting signalling mediated by binding of IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex to gp130, and is also capable of inhibiting signalling mediated by binding of IL-11 to IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 receptor.

**[0160]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting fibroblast proliferation. Proliferation of fibroblasts can be determined by analysing cell division over a period of time. Cell division for a given population of fibroblasts can be analysed, for example, by in vitro analysis of incorporation of  $^3\text{H}$ -thymidine or by CFSE dilution assay, e.g. as described in Fulcher and Wong, Immunol Cell Biol (1999) 77(6): 559-564, hereby incorporated by reference in entirety. Proliferating cells (e.g. proliferating fibroblasts) may also be identified by analysis of incorporation of 5-ethynyl-2'-deoxyuridine (EdU) by an appropriate assay, as described e.g. in Buck et al., Biotechniques. 2008 June; 44(7):927-9, and Sali and Mitchison, PNAS USA 2008 Feb. 19; 105(7): 2415-2420, both hereby incorporated by reference in their entirety.

**[0161]** Fibroblasts according to the present disclosure may be derived from any tissue, including liver, lungs, kidney, heart, blood vessels, eye, skin, pancreas, spleen, bowel (e.g.

large or small intestine), brain, and bone marrow. In particular embodiments, for the purposes of analysis of the antibody/fragment, the fibroblasts may be cardiac fibroblasts (e.g. atrial fibroblasts), skin fibroblasts, lung fibroblasts, kidney fibroblasts or liver fibroblasts.

**[0162]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting fibroblast proliferation to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of fibroblast proliferation in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing fibroblast proliferation to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of fibroblast proliferation in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0163]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting a pathological process mediated by IL-11/IL-R signalling, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor (e.g. TGF $\beta$ 1). Pathological processes mediated by IL-11/IL-R signalling include fibrosis, and can be evaluated either in vitro or in vivo.

**[0164]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting fibrosis. Fibrosis may be of a particular tissue or several tissues, e.g. liver, lung, kidney, heart, blood vessel, eye, skin, pancreas, spleen, bowel (e.g. large or small intestine), brain, or bone marrow. Fibrosis may be measured by means well known to the skilled person, for example by analysing gene or protein expression of one or more myofibroblast markers and/or gene or protein expression of one or more markers of fibrosis in a given tissue or tissues.

**[0165]** Myofibroblast markers may include one or more of increased  $\alpha$ SMA, vimentin, palladin, cofilin or desmin. Markers of fibrosis include increased level of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1 and MMP2, extracellular matrix components, number/proportion of myofibroblasts, and organ weight.

**[0166]** Inhibition of fibrosis can be measured in vitro or in vivo. For example, whether an antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting fibrosis in a given tissue can be analysed in vitro by treating fibroblasts derived from that tissue with a profibrotic stimulus, and then analysing whether the antibody can reduce myofibroblast generation from the fibroblasts (or e.g. some other marker of fibrosis). Whether an antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting fibrosis can be analysed in vivo, for example, by administering the antibody/fragment to a subject (e.g. a subject that has been exposed to a profibrotic stimulus), and analysing tissue(s) for one or more markers of fibrosis.

**[0167]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting fibrosis to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less,

40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of fibrosis in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing fibrosis to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of fibrosis in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0168]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts, e.g. following exposure of the fibroblasts to profibrotic factor. Myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts can be investigated by analysis for myofibroblast markers. A profibrotic factor according to the present disclosure may be e.g. TGF $\beta$ 1, IL-11, IL-13, PDGF, ET-1, oncostatin M (OSM) or ANG2 (AngII).

**[0169]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting gene or protein expression in fibroblasts, or fibroblast-derived cells (e.g. myofibroblasts), of one or more of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1, MMP2, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting gene or protein expression in fibroblasts, or fibroblast-derived cells (e.g. myofibroblasts), of one or more extracellular matrix components, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor.

**[0170]** In the experimental examples herein, myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts is analysed by measuring  $\alpha$ SMA protein expression levels using Operetta High-Content Imaging System following stimulation of the fibroblasts with TGF $\beta$ 1.

**[0171]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0172]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting gene or protein expression in fibroblasts of one or more of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1, MMP2, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor (e.g. TGF $\beta$ 1). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting

gene or protein expression to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of gene or protein expression in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing gene or protein expression to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of gene or protein expression in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0173]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting extracellular matrix production by fibroblasts, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor (e.g. TGF $\beta$ 1). Extracellular matrix production can be evaluated, for example, by measuring the level of an extracellular matrix component. Extracellular matrix components according to the present invention include e.g. proteoglycan, heparan sulphate, chondroitin sulphate, keratan sulphate, hyaluronic acid, collagen, periostin, fibronectin, vitronectin, elastin, fibronectin, laminin, nidogen, gelatin and aggrecan.

**[0174]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting extracellular matrix production by fibroblasts to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of extracellular matrix production by fibroblasts in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing extracellular matrix production by fibroblasts to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of extracellular matrix production in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0175]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer. The skilled person is able to determine whether an antibody/fragment is capable of inhibiting proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer for example by analysing the effect of the antibody/fragment on cells of the cancer. For example, proliferation of cells can be measured as described herein, e.g. by  $^3\text{H}$  thymidine incorporation or CFSE dilution assays. Cell survival can be analysed by measuring cells for markers of cell viability/cell death following treatment with the antibody/fragment.

**[0176]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85%

or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0177]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention is capable of inhibiting tumour growth to less than 100%, e.g. one of 99% or less, 95% or less, 90% or less, 85% or less, 75% or less, 70% or less, 65% or less, 60% or less, 55% or less, 50% or less, 45% or less, 40% or less, 35% or less, 30% or less, 25% or less, 20% or less, 15% or less, 10% or less, 5% or less, or 1% or less of the level of tumour growth in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment). In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment is capable of reducing tumour growth to less than 1 times, e.g. one of  $\leq 0.99$  times,  $\leq 0.95$  times,  $\leq 0.9$  times,  $\leq 0.85$  times,  $\leq 0.8$  times,  $\leq 0.75$  times,  $\leq 0.7$  times,  $\leq 0.65$  times,  $\leq 0.6$  times,  $\leq 0.55$  times,  $\leq 0.5$  times,  $\leq 0.45$  times,  $\leq 0.4$  times,  $\leq 0.35$  times,  $\leq 0.3$  times,  $\leq 0.25$  times,  $\leq 0.2$  times,  $\leq 0.15$  times,  $\leq 0.1$  times the level of tumour growth in the absence of the antibody/fragment (or in the presence of an appropriate control antibody/fragment).

**[0178]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention has one or more improved properties as compared to a prior art anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody/fragment. In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment according to the present invention has one or more improved properties as compared to a prior art antibody capable of inhibiting IL-11/IL-11R signalling. In some embodiments the prior art antibody may be, or may comprise the CDRs and/or VL and VH sequences of, monoclonal mouse anti-human IL-11 antibody clone #22626; Catalog No. MAB218 (R&D Systems, MN, USA).

**[0179]** In some embodiments, the antibody/fragment of the present invention displays one or more of the following properties as compared to a prior art antibody/antigen binding fragment which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ :

**[0180]** (i) binds to IL-11R $\alpha$  with greater specificity relative to one or more of IL-6R $\alpha$ , LIFR, OSMR, and CNTFR $\alpha$  (i.e. reduced cross-reactivity for proteins of the IL-6 cytokine receptor family other than IL-11R $\alpha$ );

**[0181]** (ii) binds to IL-11R $\alpha$  (e.g. human IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or mouse IL-11R $\alpha$ ) with greater affinity (e.g. has lower EC50 as determined by ELISA);

**[0182]** (iii) inhibits interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11 to a greater extent;

**[0183]** (iv) inhibits interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$  and gp130 to a greater extent;

**[0184]** (v) inhibits interaction between IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 receptor complex and IL-11 to a greater extent;



- [0185] (vi) inhibits interaction between IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex and gp130 to a greater extent;
- [0186] (vii) inhibits IL-11/IL-11R signalling to a greater extent;
- [0187] (viii) inhibits signalling mediated by binding of IL-11 to IL-11R $\alpha$ :gp130 receptor complex to a greater extent;
- [0188] (ix) inhibits signalling mediated by binding of IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex to gp130 (i.e. IL-11 trans signalling) to a greater extent;
- [0189] (x) inhibits fibroblast proliferation to a greater extent;
- [0190] (xi) inhibits myofibroblast generation from fibroblasts to a greater extent;
- [0191] (xii) inhibits a pathological process mediated by IL-11/IL-11R signalling to a greater extent;
- [0192] (xiii) inhibits fibrosis to a greater extent;
- [0193] (xiv) inhibits gene or protein expression in fibroblasts of one or more of collagen, fibronectin, periostin, IL-6, IL-11,  $\alpha$ SMA, TIMP1, MMP2, e.g. following stimulation with a profibrotic factor to a greater extent;
- [0194] (xv) inhibits extracellular matrix production by fibroblasts to a greater extent;
- [0195] (xvi) inhibits proliferation and/or survival of cells of a cancer to a greater extent; or
- [0196] (xvii) inhibits tumour growth to a greater extent.
- [0197] In some embodiments, “greater specificity” or “greater affinity” or “inhibition to a greater extent” herein is, respectively, a level of specificity, affinity or inhibition which is greater than 1 times, e.g.  $\geq 1.01$  times,  $\geq 1.02$  times,  $\geq 1.03$  times,  $\geq 1.04$  times,  $\geq 1.05$  times,  $\geq 1.06$  times,  $\geq 1.07$  times,  $\geq 1.08$  times,  $\geq 1.09$  times,  $\geq 1.1$  times,  $\geq 1.2$  times,  $\geq 1.3$  times,  $\geq 1.4$  times,  $\geq 1.5$  times,  $\geq 1.6$  times,  $\geq 1.7$  times,  $\geq 1.8$  times,  $\geq 1.9$  times,  $\geq 2$  times,  $\geq 2.1$  times,  $\geq 2.2$  times,  $\geq 2.3$  times,  $\geq 2.4$  times,  $\geq 2.5$  times,  $\geq 2.6$  times,  $\geq 2.7$  times,  $\geq 2.8$  times,  $\geq 2.9$  times,  $\geq 3$  times,  $\geq 3.5$  times,  $\geq 4$  times,  $\geq 4.5$  times,  $\geq 5$  times,  $\geq 6$  times,  $\geq 7$  times,  $\geq 8$  times,  $\geq 9$  times,  $\geq 10$  times,  $\geq 15$  times,  $\geq 20$  times,  $\geq 25$  times,  $\geq 30$  times,  $\geq 35$  times,  $\geq 40$  times,  $\geq 45$  times,  $\geq 50$  times,  $\geq 60$  times,  $\geq 70$  times,  $\geq 80$  times,  $\geq 90$  times,  $\geq 100$  times,  $\geq 200$  times,  $\geq 300$  times,  $\geq 400$  times,  $\geq 500$  times,  $\geq 600$  times,  $\geq 700$  times,  $\geq 800$  times,  $\geq 900$  times,  $\geq 1000$  times the specificity or affinity or level of inhibition displayed by the prior art antibody/antigen binding fragment in a comparable assay.

#### Therapeutic Applications

[0198] Antibodies and antigen binding fragments according to the present invention and compositions comprising such agents may be provided for use in methods of medical treatment or prevent of a disease/disorder, or alleviation of the symptoms of a disease/disorder. The antibodies/fragments of the present invention may be administered to subjects having a disease/condition in need of treatment, and/or to subjects at risk of such developing or contracting the disease/disorder.

[0199] Treatment, prevention or alleviation of fibrosis according to the present invention may be of fibrosis that is associated with an upregulation of IL-11 and/or IL-11R $\alpha$ , e.g. an upregulation of IL-11 in cells or tissue in which the disease/disorder occurs or may occur, or upregulation of extracellular IL-11 or IL-11R $\alpha$ . In some embodiments, IL-11 or IL-11R expression is locally or systemically upregulated in the subject.

[0200] Treatment or alleviation of a disease/disorder may be effective to prevent progression of the disease/disorder, e.g. to prevent worsening of the condition or to slow the rate of development. In some embodiments treatment or alleviation may lead to an improvement in the disease/disorder, e.g. a reduction in the symptoms of the disease/disorder or reduction in some other correlate of the severity/activity of the disease/disorder.

[0201] Prevention of a disease/disorder may refer to prevention of a worsening of the condition or prevention of the development of the disease/disorder, e.g. preventing an early stage disease/disorder developing to a later, chronic, stage.

[0202] The antibodies/fragments of the present invention are preferably able to bind to and inhibit the biological activity of IL-11R $\alpha$  and IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing molecules/complexes (e.g. IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex). Accordingly, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention find use in the treatment or prevention of diseases and disorders in which IL-11 and/or IL-11R $\alpha$  is implicated in the pathology of the disease/disorder. That is, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention find use in the treatment or prevention of diseases and disorders associated with IL-11/IL-11R signalling.

[0203] In some embodiments, the disease/disorder may be associated with increased IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130 gene or protein expression, e.g. as compared to the control (i.e. non-diseased) state. In some embodiments, the disease/disorder may be associated with an increased level of IL-11/IL-11R signalling as compared to the control state. In some embodiments, the disease/disorder may be associated with an increased level of signalling through ERK and/or STAT3 pathways as compared to the control state. In some embodiments, the increased expression/activity of IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130, and/or the increased level of IL-11/IL-11R signalling, may be observed in effector cells of the disease/disorder (e.g. for a cancer, the cancerous cells). In some embodiments, the increased expression/activity of IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130, and/or the increased level of IL-11/IL-11R signalling, may be observed in cells other than the effector cells.

[0204] Signalling through ERK can be measured e.g. using an assay for ERK phosphorylation such as an assay described in Assay Guidance Manual: Phospho-ERK Assays, Kim E. Garbison, Beverly A. Heinz, Mary E. Lajiness, Jeffrey R. Weidner, and G. Sitta Sittampalam, Eli Lilly & Company, Sittampalam G S, Coussens N P, Nelson H, et al., editors Bethesda (Md.): Eli Lilly & Company and the National Center for Advancing Translational Sciences; 2004. Signalling through STAT3 can be measured e.g. using an assay for phosphorylation of STAT3, such as the Phospho-STAT3 (Tyr705) Cellular Assay Kit (Cisbio Assays).

[0205] In some embodiments, the treatment is of a disease/disorder for which a reduction in IL-11/IL-11R signalling is therapeutic. In some embodiments, the treatment is of a disease/disorder associated with excess ERK and/or STAT3 signalling. In some embodiments, the treatment is of a disease/disorder associated with excess proliferation or hyperactivation of fibroblasts, or associated with an excess of myofibroblasts.

[0206] In some embodiments, the treatment may be aimed at preventing or treating a disease/disorder by decreasing the number or proportion of myofibroblasts or  $\alpha$ SMA-positive fibroblasts.

**[0207]** In some embodiments, the disease/disorder may be fibrosis, a fibrotic condition, or a disease/disorder characterised by fibrosis. As used herein, “fibrosis” refers to the formation of excess fibrous connective tissue as a result of the excess deposition of extracellular matrix components, for example collagen. Fibrous connective tissue is characterised by having extracellular matrix (ECM) with a high collagen content. The collagen may be provided in strands or fibers, which may be arranged irregularly or aligned. The ECM of fibrous connective tissue may also include glycosaminoglycans.

**[0208]** As used herein, “excess fibrous connective tissue” refers to an amount of connective tissue at a given location (e.g. a given tissue or organ, or part of a given tissue or organ) which is greater than the amount of connective tissue present at that location in the absence of fibrosis, e.g. under normal, non-pathological conditions. As used herein, “excess deposition of extracellular matrix components” refers to a level of deposition of one or more extracellular matrix components which is greater than the level of deposition in the absence of fibrosis, e.g. under normal, non-pathological conditions.

**[0209]** The cellular and molecular mechanisms of fibrosis are described in Wynn, J. *Pathol.* (2008) 214(2): 199-210, and Wynn and Ramalingam, *Nature Medicine* (2012) 18:1028-1040, which are hereby incorporated by reference in their entirety. The main cellular effectors of fibrosis are myofibroblasts, which produce a collagen-rich extracellular matrix.

**[0210]** In response to tissue injury, damaged cells and leukocytes produce pro-fibrotic factors such as TGF $\beta$ , IL-13 and PDGF, which activate fibroblasts to  $\alpha$ SMA-expressing myofibroblasts, and recruit myofibroblasts to the site of injury. Myofibroblasts produce a large amount of extracellular matrix, and are important mediators in aiding contraction and closure of the wound. However, under conditions of persistent infection or during chronic inflammation there can be overactivation and recruitment of myofibroblasts, and thus over-production of extracellular matrix components, resulting in the formation of excess fibrous connective tissue.

**[0211]** In some embodiments fibrosis may be triggered by pathological conditions, e.g. conditions, infections or disease states that lead to production of pro-fibrotic factors such as TGF $\beta$ 1. In some embodiments, fibrosis may be caused by physical injury/stimuli, chemical injury/stimuli or environmental injury/stimuli. Physical injury/stimuli may occur during surgery, e.g. iatrogenic causes. Chemical injury/stimuli may include drug induced fibrosis, e.g. following chronic administration of drugs such as bleomycin, cyclophosphamide, amiodarone, procainamide, penicillamine, gold and nitrofurantoin (Daba et al., *Saudi Med J* 2004 June; 25(6): 700-6). Environmental injury/stimuli may include exposure to asbestos fibres or silica.

**[0212]** Fibrosis can occur in many tissues of the body. For example, fibrosis can occur in the lung, liver (e.g. cirrhosis), kidney, heart, blood vessels, eye, skin, pancreas, spleen, bowel (e.g. large or small intestine), brain, and bone marrow. Fibrosis may also occur in multiple organs at once.

**[0213]** In embodiments herein, fibrosis may involve an organ of the gastrointestinal system, e.g. of the liver, small intestine, large intestine, or pancreas. In some embodiments, fibrosis may involve an organ of the respiratory system, e.g. the lungs. In embodiments, fibrosis may involve an organ of

the cardiovascular system, e.g. of the heart or blood vessels. In some embodiments, fibrosis may involve the skin. In some embodiments, fibrosis may involve an organ of the nervous system, e.g. the brain. In some embodiments, fibrosis may involve an organ of the urinary system, e.g. the kidneys. In some embodiments, fibrosis may involve an organ of the musculoskeletal system, e.g. muscle tissue.

**[0214]** In some preferred embodiments, the fibrosis is cardiac or myocardial fibrosis, hepatic fibrosis, or renal fibrosis. In some embodiments cardiac or myocardial fibrosis is associated with dysfunction of the musculature or electrical properties of the heart, or thickening of the walls or valves of the heart. In some embodiments fibrosis is of the atrium and/or ventricles of the heart. Treatment or prevention of atrial or ventricular fibrosis may help reduce risk or onset of atrial fibrillation, ventricular fibrillation, or myocardial infarction.

**[0215]** In some preferred embodiments hepatic fibrosis is associated with chronic liver disease or liver cirrhosis. In some preferred embodiments renal fibrosis is associated with chronic kidney disease.

**[0216]** Diseases/disorders characterised by fibrosis in accordance with the present invention include but are not limited to: respiratory conditions such as pulmonary fibrosis, cystic fibrosis, idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis, progressive massive fibrosis, scleroderma, obliterative bronchiolitis, Hermansky-Pudlak syndrome, asbestosis, silicosis, chronic pulmonary hypertension, AIDS associated pulmonary hypertension, sarcoidosis, tumor stroma in lung disease, and asthma chronic liver disease, primary biliary cirrhosis (PBC), schistosomal liver disease, liver cirrhosis; cardiovascular conditions such as hypertrophic cardiomyopathy, dilated cardiomyopathy (DCM), fibrosis of the atrium, atrial fibrillation, fibrosis of the ventricle, ventricular fibrillation, myocardial fibrosis, Brugada syndrome, myocarditis, endomyocardial fibrosis, myocardial infarction, fibrotic vascular disease, hypertensive heart disease, arrhythmogenic right ventricular cardiomyopathy (ARVC), tubulointerstitial and glomerular fibrosis, atherosclerosis, varicose veins, cerebral infarcts; neurological conditions such as gliosis and Alzheimer's disease; muscular dystrophy such as Duchenne muscular dystrophy (DMD) or Becker's muscular dystrophy (BMD); gastrointestinal conditions such as Chron's disease, microscopic colitis and primary sclerosing cholangitis (PSC); skin conditions such as scleroderma, nephrogenic systemic fibrosis and cutis keloid; arthrofibrosis; Dupuytren's contracture; mediastinal fibrosis; retroperitoneal fibrosis; myelofibrosis; Peyronie's disease; adhesive capsulitis; kidney disease (e.g., renal fibrosis, nephritic syndrome, Alport's syndrome, HIV associated nephropathy, polycystic kidney disease, Fabry's disease, diabetic nephropathy, chronic glomerulonephritis, nephritis associated with systemic lupus); progressive systemic sclerosis (PSS); chronic graft versus host disease; diseases/disorders of the eye and associated processes, such as Grave's ophthalmopathy, epiretinal fibrosis (e.g. diabetic retinopathy (DR)), glaucoma, subretinal fibrosis (e.g. associated with macular degeneration (e.g. wet age-related macular degeneration (AMD) macular edema, drusen formation, post-surgical fibrosis (e.g. of the posterior capsule following cataract surgery, or of the bleb following trabeculectomy for glaucoma), conjunctival fibrosis, subconjunctival fibrosis; arthritis; fibrotic pre-neoplastic and fibrotic neoplastic disease;

and fibrosis induced by chemical or environmental insult (e.g., cancer chemotherapy, pesticides, radiation/cancer radiotherapy).

**[0217]** It will be appreciated that many of the diseases/conditions listed above are interrelated. For example, fibrosis of the ventricle may occur post myocardial infarction, and is associated with DCM, HCM and myocarditis.

**[0218]** In particular embodiments, the disease/disorder may be one of pulmonary fibrosis, atrial fibrillation, ventricular fibrillation, hypertrophic cardiomyopathy (HCM), dilated cardiomyopathy (DCM), non-alcoholic steatohepatitis (NASH), cirrhosis, chronic kidney disease, scleroderma, systemic sclerosis, keloid, cystic fibrosis, Chron's disease, post-surgical fibrosis or retinal fibrosis, e.g. associated with wet age-related macular degeneration (AMD).

**[0219]** Fibrosis can lead directly or indirectly to, and/or increase susceptibility to development of, diseases/disorders. For example, more than 80% of hepatocellular carcinomas (HCCs) develop in fibrotic or cirrhotic livers (Afio et al. 2016, *Annu Rev Pathol.*), suggesting an important role for liver fibrosis in the premalignant environment (PME) of the liver.

**[0220]** Accordingly, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention find use in methods for the treatment and prevention of diseases/disorders associated with fibrosis, and/or for which fibrosis is a risk factor. In some embodiments, the disease/disorder associated with fibrosis, or for which fibrosis is a risk factor, is a cancer, e.g. cancer of the liver (e.g. hepatocellular carcinoma).

**[0221]** IL-11/IL-11R signalling is also implicated in the pathology of other diseases/disorders, and the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies and fragments of the present invention accordingly find use in methods to treat, prevent and/or alleviate the symptoms of these diseases/disorders also.

**[0222]** IL-11/IL-11R signalling has been implicated in the development and progression of various cancers. Studies suggest that IL-11/IL-11R signalling is important for promoting chronic gastric inflammation and associated gastric, colonic, hepatocellular and breast cancer tumorigenesis through excessive activation of STAT3 (Ernst M, et al. *J Clin Invest.* (2008); 118:1727-1738), that IL-11/IL-11R signalling may promote tumorigenesis by triggering the JAK-STAT intracellular signalling pathway, and may also promote metastasis via signalling through the PI3K-AKT-mTORC1 pathway (Xu et al., *Cancer Letters* (2016) 373(2): 156-163). Through STAT3, IL-11 promotes survival, proliferation, invasion angiogenesis and metastasis, the IL-11/GP130/JAK/STAT3 signalling axis may be rate-limiting for the progression of gastrointestinal tumors, and elevated IL-11 expression is associated with poor prognosis of breast cancer patients (Johnstone et al., *Cytokine & Growth Reviews* (2015) 26(5): 489-498). IL-11/IL-11R signalling has also been shown to influence breast cancer stem cell dynamics and tumor heterogeneity (Johnstone et al., *Cytokine & Growth Reviews* (2015) 26(5): 489-498). Recently, IL-11 signaling has been implicated in chemoresistance of lung adenocarcinoma; cancer associated fibroblasts were found to upregulate IL-11, and confer chemoresistance to lung cancer cells through activation of the IL-11/IL-11R/STAT3 anti-apoptotic signalling pathway (Tao et al. 2016, *Sci Rep.* 6; 6:38408). IL-11 signalling may promote the fibroblast-to-myofibroblast transition and extra-

cellular matrix production by fibroblasts in the pre-malignant environment (PME) and tumour micro-environment (TME).

**[0223]** In some embodiments, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention are provided for use in methods to treat/prevent a cancer. In some embodiments, the cancer may be a cancer which leads directly or indirectly to inflammation and/or fibrosis.

**[0224]** A cancer may be any unwanted cell proliferation (or any disease manifesting itself by unwanted cell proliferation), neoplasm or tumor or increased risk of or predisposition to the unwanted cell proliferation, neoplasm or tumor. The cancer may be benign or malignant and may be primary or secondary (metastatic). A neoplasm or tumor may be any abnormal growth or proliferation of cells and may be located in any tissue.

**[0225]** In some embodiments, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention are provided for use in methods to treat/prevent a cancer, e.g. an epithelial cell cancer, breast cancer, gastrointestinal cancer (e.g. esophageal cancer, stomach cancer, pancreatic cancer, liver cancer, gallbladder cancer, colorectal cancer, anal cancer, gastrointestinal carcinoid tumor), and lung cancer (e.g. non-small cell lung cancer (NSCLC) or small cell lung cancer (SCLC)). In some embodiments, the cancer is a cancer for which acute and/or chronic inflammation is a risk factor.

**[0226]** In some embodiments, the cancer may be associated with increased IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130 gene or protein expression. For example, cells of the cancer may have increased expression of IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130 as compared to comparable, non-cancerous cells, or may be associated with increased expression of IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130 by other cells (e.g. non-cancerous cells) as compared to the level of expression by comparable cells in the absence of a cancer (e.g. in a healthy control subject). In some embodiments, cells of the cancer may be determined to have an increased level of signalling through ERK and/or STAT3 pathways as compared to comparable non-cancerous cells.

**[0227]** In some embodiments, the cancer may be associated with a mutation in IL-11, IL-11R $\alpha$  and/or gp130. In some embodiments, such mutation may be associated with increased level of gene or protein expression, or may be associated with an increased level of IL-11/IL-11R signalling relative to the level of expression/signalling observed in the absence of the mutation.

**[0228]** IL-11/IL-11R signalling has also been implicated in diseases/disorders characterised by inflammation. Intra-articular injection of IL-11 has been shown to cause joint inflammation (Wong et al., *Cytokine* (2005) 29:72-76), and IL-11 has been shown to be proinflammatory at sites of IL-13-mediated tissue inflammation (Chen et al., *J Immunol* (2005) 174:2305-2313). IL-11 expression has also been observed to be significantly increased in chronic skin lesions in atopic dermatitis, and is known to be involved in bronchial inflammation (Toda et al., *J Allergy Clin Immunol* (2003) 111:875-881). IL-11/IL-11R signalling is implicated in inflammatory bowel disease (IBD) and asthma (Putoczki and Ernst, *J Leuko Biol* (2010) 88(6):1109-1117). IL-11 has also been identified as a risk factor for multiple sclerosis; IL-11 is elevated in the cerebrospinal fluid of patients with clinically isolated syndrome (CIS) as compared to control subjects, and serum levels of IL-11 are higher during relapses for patients with relapsing-remitting multiple scle-

rosis, and IL-11 may promote differentiation of CD4<sup>+</sup> T cells to a T<sub>H</sub>17 phenotype—T<sub>H</sub>17 cells are important cells in the pathogenesis of multiple sclerosis (Zhang et al., *Oncotarget* (2015) 6(32): 32297-32298).

**[0229]** In some embodiments, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention are provided for use in methods to treat/prevent a disease/disorder characterised by inflammation. In some embodiments, a disease or disorder characterised by inflammation may be a disease/disorder which leads directly or indirectly to a cancer and/or fibrosis. Diseases characterised by inflammation include e.g. allergic inflammation such as allergic asthma and bronchial inflammation, atopic dermatitis, allergic rhinitis and ocular allergic diseases, and autoimmune diseases such as multiple sclerosis, systemic lupus erythematosus, rheumatoid arthritis, chronic active hepatitis, type 1 diabetes mellitus, celiac disease, Grave's disease, uveitis, pemphigus, psoriasis, Crohn's disease, ulcerative colitis, inflammatory bowel disease, anaemia and autoimmune thyroiditis.

**[0230]** In some embodiments, the antibodies/fragments of the present invention are provided for use in methods to treat prevent a disease/disorder associated with infection, in particular where infection leads directly or indirectly to fibrosis, cancer or inflammation. A disease associated with infection may be a disease which is caused or exacerbated by infection with the relevant infectious agent, or may be a disease for which infection with the relevant infectious agent is a risk factor.

**[0231]** An infection may be any infection or infectious disease, e.g. bacterial, viral, fungal, or parasitic infection. In particular embodiments, the disease/disorder may be associated with a viral infection. In some embodiments it may be particularly desirable to treat chronic/persistent infections, e.g. where such infections are associated with inflammation, cancer and/or fibrosis.

**[0232]** The infection may be chronic, persistent, latent or slow, and may be the result of bacterial, viral, fungal or parasitic infection. As such, treatment may be provided to patients having a bacterial, viral or fungal infection. Examples of bacterial infections include infection with *Helicobacter pylori*, and *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* infection of the lung. Examples of viral infections include infection with EBV, HPV, HIV, hepatitis B or hepatitis C.

**[0233]** The treatment may involve ameliorating, treating, or preventing the disease/disorder by inhibiting the biological activity of IL-11R $\alpha$  or an IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex. Such methods may include the administration of the antibodies/fragments/compositions according to the present invention to bind to and inhibit the biological activity of IL-11R $\alpha$  or an IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex. Herein, inhibiting the biological activity of IL-11R $\alpha$  or an IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex may be referred to as 'neutralising'.

**[0234]** Methods of treatment may optionally include the co-administration of biological adjuvants (e.g., interleukins, cytokines, Bacillus Comette-Guerin, monophosphoryl lipid A, etc.) in combination with conventional therapies for treating cancer such as treatment with an agent for treating cancer (e.g. chemotherapy), radiation, or surgery. Methods of treatment may involve administering a composition according to the present invention as a vaccine that works by activating the immune system to prevent or destroy cancer cell growth. Methods of medical treatment may also involve

in vivo, ex vivo, and adoptive immunotherapies, including those using autologous and/or heterologous cells or immortalized cell lines.

**[0235]** The treatment may be aimed at prevention of a disease/disorder associated with overactive/elevated IL-11/IL-11R mediated signalling. As such, the antibodies, antigen binding fragments and polypeptides may be used to formulate pharmaceutical compositions or medicaments and subjects may be prophylactically treated against development of a disease state. This may take place before the onset of symptoms of the disease state, and/or may be given to subjects considered to be at greater risk of the disease or disorder. Treatment may comprise co-therapy with a vaccine, which may involve simultaneous, separate or sequential therapy, or combined administration of vaccine and the antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition according to the invention.

**[0236]** Administration of an antibody, antigen binding fragment or polypeptide is preferably in a "therapeutically effective amount", this being sufficient to show benefit to the individual. The actual amount administered, and rate and time-course of administration, will depend on the nature and severity of the disease being treated. Prescription of treatment, e.g. decisions on dosage etc., is within the responsibility of general practitioners and other medical doctors, and typically takes account of the disorder to be treated, the condition of the individual patient, the site of delivery, the method of administration and other factors known to practitioners. Examples of the techniques and protocols mentioned above can be found in Remington's Pharmaceutical Sciences, 20th Edition, 2000, pub. Lippincott, Williams & Wilkins.

#### Formulating Pharmaceutically Useful Compositions and Medicaments

**[0237]** Antibodies and antigen binding fragments according to the present invention may be formulated as pharmaceutical compositions or medicaments for clinical use and may comprise a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier, diluent, excipient or adjuvant.

**[0238]** The composition may be formulated for topical, parenteral, systemic, intracavitary, intravenous, intra-arterial, intramuscular, intrathecal, intraocular, intraconjunctival, intratumoral, subcutaneous, oral or transdermal routes of administration which may include injection or infusion. Suitable formulations may comprise the antibody/fragment in a sterile or isotonic medium. Medicaments and pharmaceutical compositions may be formulated in fluid, including gel, form. Fluid formulations may be formulated for administration by injection or via catheter to a selected region of the human or animal body.

**[0239]** In accordance with the present invention methods are also provided for the production of pharmaceutically useful compositions, such methods of production may comprise one or more steps selected from: isolating an antibody or antigen binding fragment as described herein; and/or mixing an isolated antibody or antigen binding fragment as described herein with a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier, adjuvant, excipient or diluent.

**[0240]** For example, a further aspect of the present invention relates to a method of formulating or producing a medicament or pharmaceutical composition for use in a method of medical treatment, the method comprising formulating a pharmaceutical composition or medicament by

mixing an antibody or antigen binding fragment as described herein with a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier, adjuvant, excipient or diluent.

#### Methods of Detection

**[0241]** Antibodies, or antigen binding fragments, described herein may be used in methods that involve the binding of the antibody or antigen binding fragment to IL-11R $\alpha$ . Such methods may involve detection of the bound complex of antibody, or antigen binding fragment, and IL-11R $\alpha$ . As such, in one embodiment a method is provided, the method comprising contacting a sample containing, or suspected to contain, IL-11R $\alpha$  with an antibody or antigen binding fragment as described herein and detecting the formation of a complex of antibody, or antigen binding fragment, and IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0242]** Suitable method formats are well known in the art, including immunoassays such as sandwich assays, e.g. ELISA. The method may involve labelling the antibody/antigen binding fragment or IL-11R $\alpha$ , or both, with a detectable label, e.g. fluorescent, luminescent or radio-label. IL-11R $\alpha$  expression may be measured by immunohistochemistry (IHC), for example of a tissue sample obtained by biopsy. In some embodiments, the label may be selected from: a radio-nucleotide, positron-emitting radionuclide (e.g. for positron emission tomography (PET)), MRI contrast agent or fluorescent label.

**[0243]** Analysis in vitro or in vivo of processes mediated by IL-11 may involve analysis by positron emission tomography (PET), magnetic resonance imaging (MRI), or fluorescence imaging, e.g. by detection of appropriately labelled species.

**[0244]** Methods of this kind may provide the basis of a method of diagnosis of a disease or condition requiring detection and/or quantitation of IL-11R $\alpha$  or an IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex. Such methods may be performed in vitro on a subject sample, or following processing of a subject sample. Once the sample is collected, the subject is not required to be present for the in vitro method of diagnosis to be performed and therefore the method may be one which is not practised on the human or animal body.

**[0245]** Such methods may involve determining the amount of IL-11R $\alpha$  or IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex present in a subject sample. The method may further comprise comparing the determined amount against a standard or reference value as part of the process of reaching a diagnosis. Other diagnostic tests may be used in conjunction with those described here to enhance the accuracy of the diagnosis or prognosis or to confirm a result obtained by using the tests described here.

**[0246]** The level of IL-11R $\alpha$  or IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex present in a subject sample may be indicative that a subject may respond to treatment with an anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody/fragment, e.g. an anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody/fragment or composition according to the present invention. The presence of a high level of IL-11R $\alpha$  or IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex in a sample may be used to select a subject for treatment with an anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody/fragment or composition described herein. The antibodies of the present invention may therefore be used to select a subject for treatment with anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  therapy.

**[0247]** Detection in a sample of IL-11R $\alpha$  or IL-11R $\alpha$ -containing complex may be used for the purpose of diagnosis of an infectious disease, autoimmune disorder or a

cancerous condition in the subject, diagnosis of a predisposition to an infectious disease, autoimmune disorder or a cancerous condition or for providing a prognosis (prognosticating) of an infectious disease, autoimmune disorder or a cancerous condition. The diagnosis or prognosis may relate to an existing (previously diagnosed) infectious, inflammatory or autoimmune disease/disorder or cancerous condition.

**[0248]** A sample may be taken from any tissue or bodily fluid. The sample may comprise or may be derived from: a quantity of blood; a quantity of serum derived from the individual's blood which may comprise the fluid portion of the blood obtained after removal of the fibrin clot and blood cells; a tissue sample or biopsy; pleural fluid; cerebrospinal fluid (CSF); or cells isolated from said individual. In some embodiments, the sample may be obtained or derived from a tissue or tissues which are affected by the disease/disorder (e.g. tissue or tissues in which symptoms of the disease manifest, or which are involved in the pathogenesis of the disease/disorder).

**[0249]** Methods according to the present invention may preferably be performed in vitro. The term "in vitro" is intended to encompass experiments with cells in culture whereas the term "in vivo" is intended to encompass experiments with and/or treatment of intact multi-cellular organisms.

#### Combination Therapies

**[0250]** Antibodies, antigen binding fragments and compositions according to the present invention may be administered alone or in combination with other treatments. Administration of such combination may be simultaneous or sequential, depending on the disease/disorder to be treated. The other treatment with which the antibody/fragment or composition is administered may be aimed at treating or preventing the disease/disorder. In some embodiments, the other treatment with which the antibody/fragment or composition is administered may be aimed at treating or preventing e.g. infection, inflammation and/or cancer.

**[0251]** Simultaneous administration refers to administration of the antibody, antigen binding fragment or polypeptide and therapeutic agent together, for example as a pharmaceutical composition containing both agents (combined preparation), or immediately after each other and optionally via the same route of administration, e.g. to the same artery, vein or other blood vessel.

**[0252]** Sequential administration refers to administration of one of the antibody, antigen binding fragment or polypeptide or therapeutic agent followed after a given time interval by separate administration of the other agent. It is not required that the two agents are administered by the same route, although this is the case in some embodiments. The time interval may be any time interval.

**[0253]** In some embodiments, treatment with an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition of the present invention may be accompanied by an agent for treating or preventing infection (e.g. an antibiotic, anti-viral, anti-fungal or anti-parasitic agent). In some embodiments, treatment with an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition of the present invention may be accompanied by an agent for treating or preventing inflammation (e.g. a non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drug (NSAID)). In some embodiments, treatment with an antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition of the present invention may be accompanied by radiotherapy (i.e. treatment with ionising radiation, e.g.

X-rays or  $\gamma$ -rays) and/or an agent for treating or preventing cancer (e.g. a chemotherapeutic agent). In some embodiments, the antibody, antigen binding fragment or composition of the present invention may be administered as part of a combination treatment with an immunotherapy.

**[0254]** A treatment may involve administration of more than one drug. A drug may be administered alone or in combination with other treatments, either simultaneously or sequentially dependent upon the condition to be treated.

#### Routes of Administration

**[0255]** Antibodies, antigen binding fragments, medicaments and pharmaceutical compositions according to aspects of the present invention may be formulated for administration by a number of routes, including but not limited to, parenteral, intravenous, intra-arterial, intraocular, intraconjunctival, intramuscular, subcutaneous, intradermal, intratumoral injection or infusion, and oral administration. Antibodies, antigen binding fragments, polypeptides and other therapeutic agents, may be formulated in fluid or solid form. Fluid formulations may be formulated for administration by injection or infusion to a selected region of the human or animal body.

#### Kits

**[0256]** In some aspects of the present invention a kit of parts is provided. In some embodiments the kit may have at least one container having a predetermined quantity of the antibody, fragment, or composition. The kit may provide the antibody/fragment in the form of a medicament or pharmaceutical composition, and may be provided together with instructions for administration to a subject in order to treat a specified disease/disorder. The antibody, fragment or composition may be formulated so as to be suitable for injection or infusion to a tumor or to the blood.

**[0257]** In some embodiments the kit may further comprise at least one container having a predetermined quantity of another therapeutic agent (e.g. anti-infective agent or chemotherapy agent). In such embodiments, the kit may also comprise a second medicament or pharmaceutical composition such that the two medicaments or pharmaceutical compositions may be administered simultaneously or separately such that they provide a combined treatment for the specific disease or condition. The therapeutic agent may also be formulated so as to be suitable for injection or infusion to a tumor or to the blood.

#### Subjects

**[0258]** The subject to be treated may be any animal or human. The subject is preferably mammalian, more preferably human. The subject may be a non-human mammal, but is more preferably human. The subject may be male or female. The subject may be a patient. A subject may have been diagnosed with a disease or condition requiring treatment, or be suspected of having such a disease or condition.

**[0259]** In some embodiments the subject may be at risk of developing/contracting a disease or disorder.

#### Protein Expression

**[0260]** Molecular biology techniques suitable for producing the proteins (e.g. the antibodies/fragments) according to the invention in cells are well known in the art, such as those

set out in Sambrook et al., *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual*, New York: Cold Spring Harbor Press, 1989

**[0261]** The polypeptide may be expressed from a nucleotide sequence. The nucleotide sequence may be contained in a vector present in a cell, or may be incorporated into the genome of the cell.

**[0262]** A “vector” as used herein is an oligonucleotide molecule (DNA or RNA) used as a vehicle to transfer exogenous genetic material into a cell. The vector may be an expression vector for expression of the genetic material in the cell. Such vectors may include a promoter sequence operably linked to the nucleotide sequence encoding the gene sequence to be expressed. A vector may also include a termination codon and expression enhancers. Any suitable vectors, promoters, enhancers and termination codons known in the art may be used to express polypeptides from a vector according to the invention. Suitable vectors include plasmids, binary vectors, viral vectors and artificial chromosomes (e.g. yeast artificial chromosomes).

**[0263]** In this specification the term “operably linked” may include the situation where a selected nucleotide sequence and regulatory nucleotide sequence (e.g. promoter and/or enhancer) are covalently linked in such a way as to place the expression of the nucleotide sequence under the influence or control of the regulatory sequence (thereby forming an expression cassette). Thus a regulatory sequence is operably linked to the selected nucleotide sequence if the regulatory sequence is capable of effecting transcription of the nucleotide sequence. Where appropriate, the resulting transcript may then be translated into a desired protein or polypeptide.

**[0264]** Any cell suitable for the expression of polypeptides may be used for producing polypeptides according to the invention. The cell may be a prokaryote or eukaryote. Suitable prokaryotic cells include *E. coli*. Examples of eukaryotic cells include a yeast cell, a plant cell, insect cell or a mammalian cell (e.g. Chinese Hamster Ovary (CHO) cells). In some cases the cell is not a prokaryotic cell because some prokaryotic cells do not allow for the same post-translational modifications as eukaryotes. In addition, very high expression levels are possible in eukaryotes and proteins can be easier to purify from eukaryotes using appropriate tags. Specific plasmids may also be utilised which enhance secretion of the protein into the media.

**[0265]** Methods of producing a polypeptide of interest may involve culture or fermentation of a cell modified to express the polypeptide. The culture or fermentation may be performed in a bioreactor provided with an appropriate supply of nutrients, air/oxygen and/or growth factors. Secreted proteins can be collected by partitioning culture media/fermentation broth from the cells, extracting the protein content, and separating individual proteins to isolate secreted polypeptide. Culture, fermentation and separation techniques are well known to those of skill in the art.

**[0266]** Bioreactors include one or more vessels in which cells may be cultured. Culture in the bioreactor may occur continuously, with a continuous flow of reactants into, and a continuous flow of cultured cells from, the reactor. Alternatively, the culture may occur in batches. The bioreactor monitors and controls environmental conditions such as pH, oxygen, flow rates into and out of, and agitation within the vessel such that optimum conditions are provided for the cells being cultured.

[0267] Following culture of cells that express the polypeptide of interest, that polypeptide is preferably isolated. Any suitable method for separating polypeptides from cell culture known in the art may be used. In order to isolate a polypeptide of interest from a culture, it may be necessary to first separate the cultured cells from media containing the polypeptide of interest. If the polypeptide of interest is secreted from the cells, the cells may be separated from the culture media that contains the secreted polypeptide by centrifugation. If the polypeptide of interest collects within the cell, it will be necessary to disrupt the cells prior to centrifugation, for example using sonification, rapid freeze-thaw or osmotic lysis. Centrifugation will produce a pellet containing the cultured cells, or cell debris of the cultured cells, and a supernatant containing culture medium and the polypeptide of interest.

[0268] It may then be desirable to isolate the polypeptide of interest from the supernatant or culture medium, which may contain other protein and non-protein components. A common approach to separating polypeptide components from a supernatant or culture medium is by precipitation. Polypeptides/proteins of different solubility are precipitated at different concentrations of precipitating agent such as ammonium sulfate. For example, at low concentrations of precipitating agent, water soluble proteins are extracted. Thus, by adding increasing concentrations of precipitating agent, proteins of different solubility may be distinguished. Dialysis may be subsequently used to remove ammonium sulfate from the separated proteins.

[0269] Other methods for distinguishing different polypeptides/proteins are known in the art, for example ion exchange chromatography and size chromatography. These may be used as an alternative to precipitation, or may be performed subsequently to precipitation.

[0270] Once the polypeptide of interest has been isolated from culture it may be necessary to concentrate the protein. A number of methods for concentrating a protein of interest are known in the art, such as ultrafiltration or lyophilisation.

#### Sequence Identity

[0271] Alignment for purposes of determining percent amino acid or nucleotide sequence identity can be achieved in various ways known to a person of skill in the art, for instance, using publicly available computer software such as ClustalW 1.82, T-coffee or Megalign (DNASTAR) software. When using such software, the default parameters, e.g. for gap penalty and extension penalty, are preferably used. The default parameters of ClustalW 1.82 are: Protein Gap Open Penalty=10.0, Protein Gap Extension Penalty=0.2, Protein matrix=Gonnet, Protein/DNA ENDGAP=-1, Protein/DNA GAPDIST=4.

[0272] The invention includes the combination of the aspects and preferred features described except where such a combination is clearly impermissible or expressly avoided.

[0273] The section headings used herein are for organizational purposes only and are not to be construed as limiting the subject matter described.

[0274] Aspects and embodiments of the present invention will now be illustrated, by way of example, with reference to the accompanying figures. Further aspects and embodiments will be apparent to those skilled in the art. All documents mentioned in this text are incorporated herein by reference.

[0275] Throughout this specification, including the claims which follow, unless the context requires otherwise, the word “comprise,” and variations such as “comprises” and “comprising,” will be understood to imply the inclusion of a stated integer or step or group of integers or steps but not the exclusion of any other integer or step or group of integers or steps.

[0276] It must be noted that, as used in the specification and the appended claims, the singular forms “a,” “an,” and “the” include plural referents unless the context clearly dictates otherwise. Ranges may be expressed herein as from “about” one particular value, and/or to “about” another particular value. When such a range is expressed, another embodiment includes from the one particular value and/or to the other particular value. Similarly, when values are expressed as approximations, by the use of the antecedent “about,” it will be understood that the particular value forms another embodiment.

#### BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE FIGURES

[0277] Embodiments and experiments illustrating the principles of the invention will now be discussed with reference to the accompanying figures, in which:

[0278] FIG. 1. Graph showing read depth for whole transcriptome sequencing of human atrial fibroblasts from 160 individuals with and without stimulation with TGFβ1.

[0279] FIGS. 2A to 2E. Graphs showing expression of endothelial, cardiomyocyte and fibroblast marker genes as determined by RNA-seq of the tissue of origin (human atrial tissues samples, n=8) and primary, unstimulated fibroblast cultures. (FIG. 2A) PECAM1, (FIG. 2B) MYH6 (FIG. 2C) TNNT2, (FIG. 2D) COL1A2, and (FIG. 2E) ACTA2.

[0280] FIGS. 3A to 3E. Graphs showing upregulation of IL-11 expression in fibroblasts in response to stimulation with TGFβ1. (FIG. 3A and FIG. 3B) Graphs showing fold change in gene expression in fibrosis; IL-11 is the most upregulated gene in response to TGFβ1 treatment. (FIG. 3C) IL-11 secretion by fibroblasts in response to stimulation with TGFβ1. (FIG. 3D) Comparison of IL-11 gene expression in tissues of healthy individuals and in atrial fibroblasts, with or without TGFβ1 stimulation. (FIG. 3E) Correspondence of fold change in IL-11 expression as determined by RNA-seq vs. qPCR.

[0281] FIGS. 4A to 4D. Graphs showing induction of IL-11 secretion in primary fibroblasts by various profibrotic cytokines, as determined by ELISA. (FIG. 4A) TGFβ1, ET-1, AngII, PDGF, OSM and IL-13 induce IL-11 secretion, and IL-11 also induces IL-11 expression in a positive feedback loop. (FIG. 4B) Graph showing that the ELISA only detects native IL-11 secreted from cells, and does not detect recombinant IL-11 used for the IL-11 stimulation condition. (FIG. 4C) and (FIG. 4D) Cells were stimulated with recombinant IL-11, IL-11 RNA was measured, and the native IL-11 protein level was measured in the cell culture supernatant by ELISA at the indicated time points.

[0282] FIGS. 5A to 5F. Graphs and images showing myofibroblast generation from, and production of ECM and cytokine expression by, atrial fibroblasts in response to stimulation with TGFβ1 or IL-11. (FIG. 5A) myofibroblast generation and ECM production by primary atrial fibroblasts following stimulation with TGFβ1 or IL-11, as measured by fluorescence microscopy following staining for a α-SMA, collagen or periostin. (FIG. 5B) Collagen content of cell culture supernatant as determined by Sirius Red staining.

Secretion of the fibrosis markers (FIG. 5C) IL-6, (FIG. 5D) TIMP1 and (FIG. 5E) MMP2 as measured by ELISA. (FIG. 5F) Activation of murine fibroblasts by stimulation with human or mouse recombinant IL-11. \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.01$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.001$ , \*\*\*\*  $P < 0.0001$  [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett].

[0283] FIGS. 6A to 6C. Graphs showing the profibrotic effect of IL-11. (FIG. 6A) Mouse fibroblasts from different tissues of origin can be activated by IL-11 and display increased ECM production. [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett]. Injection of mice with recombinant IL-11 or AngII results in (FIG. 6B) an increase in organ weight [Mean $\pm$ SEM], and (FIG. 6C) an increase in collagen content (as determined by HPA assay). \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.01$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.001$ , \*\*\*\*  $P < 0.0001$  [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett].

[0284] FIGS. 7A to 7F. Graphs and images showing that IL-11 is required the pro-fibrotic effects of TGF $\beta$ 1 on fibroblasts. (FIG. 7A) myofibroblast generation and ECM production by primary atrial fibroblasts, with or without stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, and in the presence/absence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody or isotype control IgG, as measured by fluorescence microscopy following staining for (FIG. 7A)  $\alpha$ -SMA, (FIG. 7B) EdU or (FIG. 7C) Periostin. (FIGS. 7D to 7F) Secretion of the fibrosis markers (FIG. 7D) IL-6, (FIG. 7E) TIMP1, and (FIG. 7F) MMP2 was analysed by ELISA. Fluorescence was normalized to the control group without stimulation. [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett] \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.01$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.001$  or \*\*\*\*  $P < 0.0001$ .

[0285] FIGS. 8A and 8B. Graphs and images showing the effect of neutralisation of IL-11 on collagen production triggered by TGF $\beta$ 1. Collagen production by cardiac fibroblasts with or without stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, and in the presence/absence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody or isotype control IgG, as determined by (FIG. 8A) Operetta assay or (FIG. 8B) Sirius Red staining. [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett] \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.01$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.001$  or \*\*\*\*  $P < 0.0001$ .

[0286] FIG. 9. Graphs showing the ability of various IL-11 and IL-11R $\alpha$  antagonists to inhibit fibrosis. Human atrial fibroblasts were treated with neutralizing antibody against IL-11, neutralizing antibody against IL-11R $\alpha$ , decoy IL-11 receptor molecule that binds to IL-11, siRNA that downregulates IL-11 expression or siRNA that downregulates IL-11R $\alpha$  expression and the effect on the TGF $\beta$ 1-driven pro-fibrotic response in fibroblasts in vitro was analysed. [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett] \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.01$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.001$  or \*\*\*\*  $P < 0.0001$ .

[0287] FIGS. 10A to 10D. Bar charts showing the response of fibroblasts from IL-11R $\alpha$  knockout mice to pro-fibrotic treatment. Fibroblasts derived from IL-11R $\alpha$  WT (+/+), Heterozygous (+/-) and Homozygous null (-/-) mice were incubated for 24 h with TGF $\beta$ 1, IL-11 or AngII (5 ng/ml). (FIG. 10A) Percentage of myofibroblasts as determined by analysis  $\alpha$ SMA content, (FIG. 10B) Percentage proliferating cells as determined by staining for EdU, (FIG. 10C) Collagen content and (FIG. 10D) ECM production as measured by detection of periostin [Mean $\pm$ SD].

[0288] FIGS. 11A and 11B. Graphs showing the effect of IL-11 neutralisation on fibrosis in response to various pro-fibrotic stimuli. Fibroblasts were cultured in vitro in the presence/absence of various different pro-fibrotic factors, and in the presence/absence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody or pan anti-TGF $\beta$  antibody (FIG. 11A) Collagen production and (FIG. 11B) myofibroblast generation as

determined by analysis of  $\alpha$ SMA expression. [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett] \*  $P < 0.05$ , \*\*  $P < 0.01$ , \*\*\*  $P < 0.001$  or \*\*\*\*  $P < 0.0001$ .

[0289] FIGS. 12A to 12D. Bar charts showing expression of markers of fibrosis in the atrium and heart of WT and IL-11R $\alpha$  (-/-) animals following treatment with AngII treatment. (FIG. 12A) Collagen content, as measured by hydroxyproline assay. (FIG. 12B) Collagen (Col1A2) expression. (FIG. 12C)  $\alpha$ SMA (ACTA2) expression. (FIG. 12D) Fibronectin (Fn1) expression.

[0290] FIGS. 13A to 13C. Schematics of the experimental procedures for analysing fibrosis in (FIG. 13A) lung, (FIG. 13B) skin and (FIG. 13C) eye for IL-11R $\alpha$ -/- mice as compared to IL-11R $\alpha$ +/+ mice.

[0291] FIGS. 14A and 14B. Scatterplots showing fold change in gene expression. (FIG. 14A) Fold changes in gene expression in fibroblasts following stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, IL-11 or TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-11. (FIG. 14B) Fold changes in gene expression in fibroblasts obtained from IL-11R $\alpha$ +/+ and IL-11R $\alpha$ -/- mice following stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1.

[0292] FIG. 15. Graphs showing the effect of IL-11R $\alpha$  knockout on folate-induced kidney fibrosis as measured by collagen content in kidney tissue.

[0293] FIG. 16. Light chain variable domain sequences for anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones. CDRs are underlined and shown separately.

[0294] FIG. 17. Heavy chain variable domain sequences for anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones. CDRs are underlined and shown separately.

[0295] FIG. 18. Table showing light chain CDR sequences for anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones.

[0296] FIG. 19. Table showing heavy chain CDR sequences for anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones.

[0297] FIGS. 20A to 20C. Tables showing light chain CDR sequences for anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones and consensus sequences, for (FIG. 20A) LC-CDR1, (FIG. 20B) LC-CDR2 and (FIG. 20C) LC-CDR3.

[0298] FIGS. 21A to 21C. Tables showing heavy chain CDR sequences for anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones and consensus sequences, for (FIG. 21A) HC-CDR1, (FIG. 21B) HC-CDR2 and (FIG. 21C) HC-CDR3.

[0299] FIGS. 22A and 22B. Nucleotide sequences for the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones. (FIG. 22A) Nucleotide sequences encoding VL regions. (FIG. 22B) Nucleotide sequences encoding VH regions.

[0300] FIG. 23. Table summarising the 17 anti-human IL-11 antibody clones.

[0301] FIG. 24. Bar chart showing inhibition by the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies of signalling mediated by IL-11 in vitro in human atrial fibroblasts, as determined by fold change in the percentage of  $\alpha$ SMA positive cells as compared to control (unstimulated) fibroblasts, following stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, in the presence of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies.

[0302] FIG. 25. Bar chart showing inhibition by the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies of signalling mediated by IL-11 in vitro in mouse atrial fibroblasts, as determined by fold change in the percentage of  $\alpha$ SMA positive cells as compared to control (unstimulated) fibroblasts, following stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, in the presence of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies.

[0303] FIG. 26. Bar chart showing inhibition by the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies of IL-11 trans signalling mediated by hyper IL-11 in vitro in human atrial fibroblasts, as determined by fold change in the amount of MMP2 in the cell culture supernatant as compared to control (unstimulated)



fibroblasts, following stimulation with hyper IL-11, in the presence of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies.

**[0304]** FIG. 27. Table summarising the fold-change data of FIGS. 24 to 26 for the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies. Antibody candidates numbered 1 to 17 correspond to clone designations as indicated in FIG. 23. Industry standard is monoclonal mouse anti-IL-11 IgG2A; Clone #22626; Catalog No. MAB218; R&D Systems, MN, USA.

**[0305]** FIGS. 28A and 28B. Photographs showing the effect of IL-11RA knockout on wound healing and fibrosis in the eye following trabeculectomy (filtration surgery). (FIG. 28A) Eye sections of IL-11RA+/+(WT) and IL-11RA-/- (KO) animals 7 days after filtration surgery. (FIG. 28B) Maturation of collagen fibres as evaluated by picro-sirius red/polarization light technique (Szendroi et al. 1984, *Acta Morphol Hung* 32, 47-55); more fibrosis is observed in WT mice than KO mice.

**[0306]** FIGS. 29A to 29D. Graphs showing that IL-11 is required for the pro-fibrotic effects of TGF $\beta$ 1 in liver fibroblasts. Activation and proliferation of primary human liver fibroblasts, with or without stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, and in the presence/absence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody or isotype control IgG, as measured by analysis of the proportion of (FIG. 29A)  $\alpha$ -SMA positive cells, and (FIG. 29B) EdU positive cells, (FIG. 29C) Collagen positive cells and (FIG. 29D) Periostin positive cells as compared to the unstimulated controls (Baseline). [Mean $\pm$ SD, Dunnett] \* P<0.05, \*\* P<0.01, \*\*\* P<0.001 or \*\*\*\* P<0.0001.

**[0307]** FIG. 30. Bar chart showing that IL-11 is required for the pro-fibrotic effects of TGF $\beta$ 1 in skin fibroblasts. Activation of mouse skin fibroblasts, with or without stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, and in the presence/absence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody, as measured by analysis of the percentage of  $\alpha$ -SMA positive cells (activated fibroblasts).

**[0308]** FIG. 31. Bar chart showing lung fibroblast cell migration with and without IL-11 signalling. Migration of lung fibroblasts from IL-11RA+/+(WT) and IL-11RA-/- (KO) animals was analysed in an in vitro scratch assay without stimulus, or in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1 or IL-11.

**[0309]** FIGS. 32A and 32B. Graphs showing fibroblast activation in response to hyper IL-11. Cells were stimulated with the indicated amount (in ng/ml) of hyper IL-11 or recombinant IL-11, and fibroblast activation was measured by analysis of the percentage of  $\alpha$ -SMA positive cells. (FIG. 32A) and (FIG. 32B) present the results of two different experiments.

**[0310]** FIG. 33. Graph showing induction of IL-11 secretion in primary fibroblasts by hyper IL-11. Cells were stimulated with hyper IL-11, and IL-11 RNA and native IL-11 protein levels were measured in the cell culture supernatant by ELISA at the indicated time points.

**[0311]** FIGS. 34A and 34B. Table and bar chart showing binding of mouse-anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies to human IL-11R $\alpha$ , as determined by iQue analysis (FIG. 34A) Table summarising the results of the experiments. (FIG. 34B) Bar chart showing strength of binding relative to the positive control anti-FLAG antibody (100%); numbers correspond to the clones as indicated in FIG. 23.

**[0312]** FIGS. 35A and 35B. Images and graph showing the results of histological analysis of kidney sections from mice subjected to different treatments in a mouse model of kidney fibrosis. Kidney fibrosis was induced by intraperitoneal (IP) injection of folic acid (FA, 180 mg/kg) in vehicle (0.3M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>) mice; control mice were administered vehicle

alone. Mice were administered isotype control IgG2 (20 mg/kg, 3 $\times$  per week, intraperitoneal), anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody (20 mg/kg, 3 $\times$  per week, intraperitoneally) from day 1 post folic acid injury and for the duration of the experiment. Animals were sacrificed 28 days after folic acid-induced kidney damage and analysed for fibrosis histologically using Masson's Trichrome stain. (FIG. 35A) Images of Masson's Trichrome stained kidney sections. Fibrotic areas containing collagen appear darker as compared to healthy areas that appear lighter. (FIG. 35B) Graph showing semi-quantitative analysis of collagen area as a percentage (%) of the total kidney area. \*\*\*, P<0.001 compared to FA+IgG, ANOVA.

**[0313]** FIG. 36. Graph showing the urinary albumin/creatinine ratio in mice subjected to different treatments in a mouse model of kidney fibrosis. Kidney fibrosis was induced by intraperitoneal (IP) injection of folic acid (FA, 180 mg/kg) in vehicle (0.3M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>) mice; control mice were administered vehicle alone. FA treated mice were administered isotype control IgG2 (20 mg/kg, 3 $\times$  per week, intraperitoneal) or anti-IL11R $\alpha$  antibody (20 mg/kg, 3 $\times$  per week, intraperitoneal) from day 1 post folic acid injury and for the duration of the experiment. Mice were placed in metabolic cages and urinary creatinine and albumin measured using commercial assays (Abcam) according to the manufacturer's instructions. \*\*\*, P<0.001 compared to FA+IgG, ANOVA.

**[0314]** FIGS. 37A and 37B. Images and graph showing the results of histological analysis of kidney sections from mice subjected to different treatments in a mouse model of acute renal injury. (FIG. 37A[[36A]]) Mice were treated by sham operation or ureteric obstruction of one ureter. Mice received IgG, anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody (20 mg/kg on surgical days -1, 1, 3, 5) and injured kidneys (UUO IgG, IL-11R $\alpha$ ) or contralateral (Con) uninjured kidneys (Con IgG, IL-11) were harvested on day 7 post surgery. (FIG. 37B) Semi-quantitative assessment of tubular injury was determined by histological analysis of casts, tubular atrophy or tubular expansion blinded to experimental conditions (Tubular injury score: 0, none; 1, minimal; 2, mild; 3, moderate; 4, severe). \*, P<0.05 compared to UUO IgG, ANOVA.

**[0315]** FIG. 38. Image showing the results of ELISA western blot for IL-11 of human liver samples. Liver samples obtained from patients undergoing liver surgery were used for western blot analysis. Blotting of GAPDH was used as a loading control. Samples from normal human liver (NHL) had low levels of IL-11 protein, whereas samples from patients with fibrotic liver diseases including alcoholic liver disease (ALD), primary sclerosing cholangitis (PSC), primary biliary cirrhosis (PBC) or non-alcoholic steatohepatitis (NASH) had higher levels of IL-11.

**[0316]** FIG. 39. Bar chart showing the results of ELISA analysis of secretion of IL-11 by human PCLS subjected to different treatments.

**[0317]** FIGS. 40A and 40B. Images and bar chart showing the results of histological analysis of heart fibrosis in mice subjected to different treatments in a mouse model of cardiac fibrosis. Mice (C57B16, male, 8-12 weeks old) were subjected to fibrosis-inducing transverse aortic constriction (TAC) or sham operations. TAC-treated animals received either control antibody (20 mg/kg, 3 $\times$ /week, intraperitoneal) or neutralizing anti-IL-11Ra antibody (20 mg/kg, 3 $\times$ /week, intraperitoneal). After two weeks hearts were harvested and assessed for fibrosis extent using Masson's Trichrome stain (FIG. 40A). (FIG. 40B) shows the amount of total collagen

in the heart as determined by colourimetric detection of hydroxyproline using a Quickzyme Total Collagen assay kit (Quickzyme Biosciences). \*\*,  $P < 0.01$ ; ns, not significant vs SHAM. #,  $P < 0.05$ , TAC+IgG control vs TAC+anti-IL11RA. Ab, antibody.

### EXAMPLES

**[0318]** In the following Examples, the inventors identify a role for IL-11/IL-11R signalling in fibrosis in a variety of tissues, and described the generation of anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, and in vitro and in vivo functional characterisation of the antibodies.

#### Example 1: A Role for IL-11/IL-11R Signalling in Fibrosis

##### 1.1 IL-11 is Upregulated in Fibrosis

**[0319]** To understand the molecular processes underlying the transition of fibroblasts to activated myofibroblasts, atrial tissue was obtained from more than 200 patients that underwent cardiac bypass surgery at the National Heart Centre Singapore. Cells were cultured in vitro at low passage (passage  $< 4$ ), and either not stimulated or stimulated with TGF $\beta$ 1 for 24 h. We subsequently performed high-throughput RNA sequencing (RNA-seq) analysis of unstimulated fibroblasts and cells stimulated with the prototypic pro-fibrotic stimulus TGF $\beta$ 1 across 160 individuals; average read depth was  $\sim 70$ M reads per sample (paired-end 100 bp; FIG. 1).

**[0320]** To ensure the purity of the atrial fibroblast cell cultures, we analysed expression of endothelial cell, cardiomyocyte and fibroblast cell type marker genes from the atrium (Hsu et al., 2012 Circulation Cardiovasc Genetics 5, 327-335) in the RNA-seq dataset.

**[0321]** The results are shown in FIGS. 2A to 2E, and confirm the purity of the atrial fibroblast cultures.

**[0322]** Gene expression was assessed by RNA-seq of the tissue of origin (human atrial tissues samples,  $n=8$ ) and primary, unstimulated fibroblast cultures. No/very low expression of the endothelial cell marker PECAM1 (FIG. 2A), and the cardiomyocyte markers MYH6 (FIG. 2B) and TNNT2 (FIG. 2C) was detected in the fibroblast cell culture samples. Markers for fibroblasts COL1A2 (FIG. 2D) and ACTA2 (FIG. 2E) were highly expressed compared to the tissue of origin.

**[0323]** Next, the RNA-seq data was analysed to identify genes whose expression was increased or decreased upon stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, and this information was integrated with the large RNA-seq dataset across 35+ human tissues provided by the GTEx project (The GTEx Consortium, 2015 Science 348, 648-660). This enabled the identification of gene expression signatures that were specific to the fibroblast-myofibroblast transition.

**[0324]** The results are shown in FIGS. 3A to 3E. Across the 10000+ genes expressed in the fibroblasts, IL-11 was the most strongly upregulated gene in response to stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1, and on average across the 160 individuals was upregulated more than 10-fold (FIG. 3B).

**[0325]** Upregulation of IL-11 expression was confirmed by ELISA analysis of the cell culture supernatant of TGF $\beta$ 1 stimulated fibroblasts (FIG. 3C). As compared to the level of expression level of IL-11 in other tissues of healthy individuals, this response was observed to be highly specific to

activated fibroblasts (FIG. 3D). Various fold changes of IL-11 RNA expression were also confirmed by qPCR analysis (FIG. 3E).

**[0326]** Next, fibroblasts were cultured in vitro and stimulated with several other known pro-fibrotic factors: ET-1, ANGII, PDGF, OSM and IL-13, and also with human recombinant IL-11. For analysing upregulation of IL-11 produced in response to stimulation with IL-11, it was confirmed that the ELISA was only able to detect native IL-11 secreted from cells and does not detect recombinant IL-11 used for the stimulations (FIG. 4B).

**[0327]** The results are shown in FIG. 4A. Each factor was found to significantly induce IL-11 secretion from fibroblasts. IL-11 is shown to act in an autocrine loop in fibroblasts, which can result in an upregulation of IL-11 protein as much as 100-fold after 72 hours (FIG. 4D).

**[0328]** Interestingly, this autocrine loop for IL-11 is similar to the autocrine production of IL-6. IL-6 is from the same cytokine family and also signals via the gp130 receptor (Garbers and Scheller, 2013 Biol Chem 394, 1145-1161), which is proposed to ensure the continued survival and growth of lung and breast cancer cells (Grivennikov and Karin, 2008 Cancer Cell 13, 7-9).

**[0329]** No increase in IL-11 RNA level was detected in response to stimulation with IL-11 (FIG. 4D). Unlike TGF $\beta$ 1, which increases IL-11 expression at both the RNA and protein level, therefore IL-11 seems to upregulate IL-11 expression only at the post-transcriptional level.

##### 1.2 IL-11 has a Profibrotic Role in Fibrosis of Heart Tissue

**[0330]** To explore whether the autocrine production of IL-11 is pro- or anti-fibrotic, fibroblasts were cultured in vitro with recombinant IL-11, and the fraction of myofibroblasts ( $\alpha$ SMA-positive cells) and extracellular matrix production was analysed.

**[0331]** The expression of  $\alpha$ SMA, collagen and periostin was monitored with the Operetta High-Content Imaging System in an automated, high-throughput fashion. In parallel, secretion of fibrosis marker proteins such as MMP2, TIMP1 and IL-6 was analysed by ELISA assays, and the levels of collagen were confirmed by calorimetric Sirius Red analysis of the cell culture supernatant.

**[0332]** Briefly, atrial fibroblasts derived from 3 individuals were incubated in 2 wells each for 24 h without stimulation, with TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml), or with IL-11 (5 ng/ml). Following incubation, cells were stained to analyse  $\alpha$ -SMA content to estimate the fraction of myofibroblasts, and for collagen and periostin to estimate ECM production. Fluorescence was measured in 7 fields per well. The supernatant of 2 wells per individual was also assessed for collagen content by Sirius Red staining. The signal was normalized to the control group without stimulation. Secretion of the fibrosis markers IL-6, TIMP1 and MMP2 was analysed via ELISA.

**[0333]** The results are shown in FIGS. 5A to 5F. TGF $\beta$ 1 activated fibroblasts and increased ECM production (FIG. 5A). Unexpectedly, and in contrast with the anti-fibrotic role described for IL-11 in heart tissue in the scientific literature, recombinant IL-11 caused an increase in the fraction of myofibroblasts in fibroblast cultures, and also promoted the production of extracellular matrix proteins collagen and periostin to the same extent as TGF $\beta$ 1 (FIG. 5A). Both of IL-11 and TGF $\beta$ 1 cytokines also significantly increased the secretion of pro-fibrotic markers IL-6, TIMP1 and MMP2 (FIGS. 5B to 5E), and to a similar level.

**[0334]** The inventors hypothesized that the contradiction between the present finding that IL-11 is profibrotic in heart tissue and the antifibrotic role described in the literature might be related to the use of human IL-11 in rodents in those previous studies (Obana et al., 2010, 2012; Stangou et al., 2011; Trepicchio and Dorner, 1998).

**[0335]** To investigate this hypothesis, serial dilutions of both human and mouse IL-11 were performed, and the activation of human atrial fibroblasts was monitored (FIG. 5F). No activation of fibroblasts was observed at low concentrations of human IL-11 on mouse cells, suggesting that previous insights into IL-11 function may in part be due to IL-11-non-specific observations.

### 1.3 IL-11/IL-11R Signalling has a Profibrotic Role in Fibrosis of a Variety of Tissues

**[0336]** To test whether the profibrotic action of IL-11/IL-11R signalling was specific to atrial fibroblasts, human fibroblasts derived from several different tissues (heart, lung, skin, kidney and liver) were cultured in vitro, stimulated with human IL-11, and fibroblast activation and ECM production was analysed as described above. Increased fibroblast activation and production of ECM was observed as compared to non-stimulated cultures in fibroblasts derived from each of the tissues analysed.

#### 1.3.1 Liver Fibrosis

**[0337]** To test whether IL-11 signalling is important in liver fibrosis, human primary liver fibroblasts (Cell Biologics, Cat#: H-6019) were cultured at low passage in wells of 96-well plates and either not stimulated, stimulated with TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml, 24 h), IL-11 (5 ng/ml, 24 h) or incubated with both TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) and a neutralising IL-11 antibody (2  $\mu$ g/ml), or TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) and an Isotype control antibody. Fibroblast activation ( $\alpha$ SMA positive cells), cell proliferation (EdU positive cells) and ECM production (Periostin and Collagen) was analysed using the Operetta platform.

**[0338]** The results of the experiments with primary human liver fibroblasts are shown in FIGS. 29A to 29D. IL-11 was found to activate liver fibroblasts, and IL-11 signalling was found to be necessary for the profibrotic action of TGF $\beta$ 1 in liver fibroblasts. Both activation and proliferation of fibroblasts was inhibited by neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody.

#### 1.3.2 Skin Fibrosis

**[0339]** To test whether IL-11 signalling is important in skin fibrosis, primary mouse skin fibroblasts were cultured at low passage in wells of 96-well plates and either not stimulated, stimulated with TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml, 24 h) or incubated for 24 h with both TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) and a neutralising IL-11 antibody (2  $\mu$ g/ml). Fibroblast activation ( $\alpha$ SMA positive cells) was then analysed using the Operetta platform.

**[0340]** The results are shown in FIG. 30. TGF $\beta$ 1-mediated activation of skin fibroblasts was inhibited by neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody.

#### 1.3.3 Fibrosis in Multiple Organs

**[0341]** Next, mouse recombinant IL-11 was injected (100  $\mu$ g/kg, 3 days/week, 28 days) into mice to test whether IL-11 can drive global tissue fibrosis in vivo.

**[0342]** The results are shown in FIGS. 6A to 6C. Compared to injection of AngII (a cytokine that causes an elevation in blood pressure and hypertrophy of the heart), IL-11 also increased the heart weight but also kidney, lung and liver weight indexed to body weight (FIG. 6B). Assessing collagen content in these tissues by hydroxyproline assay revealed an upregulation of collagen production in these tissues, indicating fibrosis as the likely cause for the increase in organ weight (FIG. 6C). Expression of fibrosis marker genes ACTA2 ( $=\alpha$ SMA), Col1a1, Col3a1, Fn1, Mmp2 and Timp1 was also detected by qPCR analysis of RNA isolated from heart, kidney, lung and liver tissues of these animals

### Example 2: Therapeutic Potential of IL-11/IL-11R Antagonism

#### 2.1 Inhibition of the Fibrotic Response Using Neutralising Antagonists of IL-11/IL-11R

**[0343]** Next it was investigated whether the autocrine loop of IL-11 secretion was required for the pro-fibrotic effect of TGF $\beta$ 1 on fibroblasts.

**[0344]** IL-11/IL-11R signalling was inhibited using a commercially available neutralizing antibody (Monoclonal Mouse IgG2A; Clone #22626; Catalog No. MAB218; R&D Systems, MN, USA). Fibroblasts were treated with TGF $\beta$ 1 in the presence or absence of the antibody, and fibroblast activation, the proportion of proliferating cells and ECM production and markers of the fibrotic response were measured.

**[0345]** Briefly, atrial fibroblasts derived from 3 individuals were incubated for 24 h with TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) or TGF $\beta$ 1 in the presence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody or isotype control antibody. Following incubation, cells were stained for  $\alpha$ SMA to determine the fraction of myofibroblasts, the proportion of proliferating cells was determined by analysing the cells for EdU incorporation, and periostin was measured to determine ECM production. Fluorescence was measured with the Operetta platform for 14 fields across 2 wells for each individual. Secretion of the fibrosis markers IL-6, TIMP1 and MMP2 was also analysed by ELISA. Fluorescence was normalized to the control group without stimulation.

**[0346]** The results are shown in FIGS. 7A to 7F. IL-11 inhibition was found to ameliorate TGF $\beta$ 1-induced fibrosis, and it was shown that IL-11/IL-11R signalling is essential for the pro-fibrotic effect of TGF $\beta$ 1. Inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling was found to 'rescue' the TGF $\beta$ 1 phenotype at the protein level.

**[0347]** Collagen production was also analysed. Cardiac fibroblasts derived from 3 individuals were incubated for 24 h with TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) or TGF $\beta$ 1 and a neutralizing anti-IL-11 antibody. Following incubation the cells were stained for collagen using the Operetta assay and fluorescence was quantified as described above. Secreted collagen levels in the cell culture supernatant were assessed by Sirius Red staining.

**[0348]** The results are shown in FIGS. 8A and 8B, and confirm the anti-fibrotic effect of inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling using a neutralising antibody.

**[0349]** Next, the ability of several other IL-11/IL-11R antagonists to inhibit fibrosis was analysed in vitro using the atrial fibroblast, TGF $\beta$ 1-induced myofibroblast transition assay described herein above.

**[0350]** Briefly, human atrial fibroblasts cells were cultured in vitro, stimulated for 24 h with TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) or left unstimulated, in the presence/absence of: (i) neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody, (ii) a IL-11RA-gp130 fusion protein (iii) neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody, (iv) treatment with siRNA directed against IL-11 or (v) treatment with siRNA directed against IL-11RA. The proportion of activated fibroblasts (myofibroblasts) was analysed by evaluating  $\alpha$ SMA content as described above.

**[0351]** The results are shown in FIG. 9. Each of the antagonists of IL-11/IL-11R signalling was found to be able to abrogate TGF $\beta$ 1-mediated profibrotic response.

#### Example 3: In Vivo Confirmation of a Profibrotic Role for IL-11/IL-11R Signalling

**[0352]** 3.1 In Vitro Studies Using Cells Derived from IL-11RA Gene Knock-Out Mice

**[0353]** All mice were bred and housed in the same room and provided food and water ad libitum. Mice lacking functional alleles for IL-11R $\alpha$  (IL-11RA1 KO mice) were on C57Bl/6 genetic background. Mice were of 9-11 weeks of age and the weight of animals did not differ significantly.

**[0354]** To further confirm the anti-fibrotic effect of inhibition of IL-11/IL-11R signalling, primary fibroblasts were generated from IL-11RA gene knock-out mice and incubated with primary fibroblast cells harvested from IL-11RA+/+ (i.e. wildtype), IL-11RA+/- (i.e. heterozygous knockout) and IL-11RA-/- (i.e. homozygous knockout) animals with TGF $\beta$ 1, IL-11 or AngII. Activation and proliferation of fibroblasts and ECM production was analysed.

**[0355]** Fibroblasts derived from IL-11RA+/+, IL-11RA+/- and IL-11RA-/- mice were incubated for 24 hours with TGF $\beta$ 1, IL-11 or AngII (5 ng/ml). Following incubation, cells were stained for  $\alpha$ SMA content to estimate the fraction of myofibroblasts, for EdU to identify the fraction of proliferating cells, and for collagen and periostin to estimate ECM production. Fluorescence was measured using the Operetta platform.

**[0356]** The results are shown in FIGS. 10A to 10D. IL-11RA-/- mice were found not to respond to pro-fibrotic stimuli. These results suggested that IL-11/IL-11R signalling is also required for AngII-induced fibrosis.

**[0357]** Next, it was investigated whether this was also true for other pro-fibrotic cytokines.

**[0358]** Briefly, fibroblasts were cultured in vitro in the presence/absence of various different pro-fibrotic factors (ANG2, ET-1 or PDGF), and in the presence/absence of neutralising anti-IL-11 antibody or pan anti-TGF $\beta$  antibody. After 24 hours, collagen production by the cells was determined by analysis using the Operetta system as described above, and myofibroblast generation was determined by analysis of  $\alpha$ SMA expression as described above.

**[0359]** The results are shown in FIGS. 11A and 11B. IL-11/IL-11R signalling was found to be required for fibrosis downstream of various profibrotic stimuli, and was thus identified as a central mediator of fibrosis induced by a variety of different profibrotic factors.

**[0360]** In a further experiment, the role of IL-11 signalling was investigated in lung fibrosis, using an in vitro scratch assay of migration of lung fibroblasts. In response to pro-fibrotic stimuli, fibroblasts are activated and migrate within the fibrotic niche in the body. The migration rate of cells is

a measure of cell-cell and cell-matrix interactions and a model for wound healing in vivo (Liang et al., 2007; Nat Protoc. 2(2):329-33).

**[0361]** Fibroblasts derived from lung tissue from both wild type (WT) and also homozygous IL-11RA (-/-) knockout mice were grown at low passage on a plastic surface until they formed a uniform cell monolayer. A scratch was then created in the cell layer, and cell migration close to the scratch was monitored, either in the absence of stimulation, or in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1 or IL-11. Images captured at images at the two time points of immediately after creating the scratch and at 24 h were used to determine the area covered by cells, and the rate of migration was compared between WT and KO fibroblasts. Cell migration (area in the scratch covered by cells after 24 h) was normalized to the migration rate of WT cells without stimulus.

**[0362]** The results are shown in FIG. 31. Lung fibroblasts derived from WT mice were shown to migrate faster in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-11, indicating a pro-fibrotic effect of both cytokines in lung fibroblasts. Cells lacking IL-11 signalling derived from KO mice migrated more slowly as compared to WT cells. They also did not migrate faster in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1. The scratch assay revealed that lung fibroblasts lacking IL-11 signalling have a decrease cell migration rate both in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1 or IL-11, and at baseline. Thus, inhibition of IL-11 signalling is anti-fibrotic in the lung.

#### 3.2 Heart Fibrosis

**[0363]** The efficacy of IL-11 inhibition to treat fibrotic disorders was investigated in vivo. A mouse model for cardiac fibrosis, in which fibrosis is induced by treatment with AngII, was used to investigate whether IL-11RA-/- mice were protected from cardiac fibrosis.

**[0364]** Briefly, a pump was implanted, and wildtype (WT) IL-11RA(+/+) and knockout (KO) IL-11RA(-/-) mice were treated with AngII (2 mg/kg/day) for 28 days. At the end of the experiment, collagen content was assessed in the atria of the mice using a calorimetric hydroxyproline-based assay kit, and the level of RNA expression of the markers of fibrosis Col1A2,  $\alpha$ SMA (ACTA2) and fibronectin (Fn1) were analysed by qPCR.

**[0365]** The results are shown in FIGS. 12A to 12D. The IL-11RA-/- mice were found to be protected from the profibrotic effects of AngII.

#### 3.3 Kidney Fibrosis

**[0366]** A mouse model for kidney fibrosis was established in wildtype (WT) IL-11RA(+/+) and knockout (KO) IL-11RA(-/-) mice by intraperitoneal injection of folic acid (180 mg/kg) in vehicle (0.3M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>); control mice were administered vehicle alone.

**[0367]** Kidneys were removed 28 days post-injection, weighed and either fixed in 10% neutral-buffered formalin for Masson's trichrome and Sirius staining or snap-frozen for collagen assay, RNA, and protein studies.

**[0368]** Total RNA was extracted from the snap-frozen kidney using Trizol reagent (Invitrogen) and Qiagen Tissue-Lyzer method followed by RNeasy column (Qiagen) purification. The cDNA was prepared using iScript<sup>TM</sup> cDNA synthesis kit, in which each reaction contained 1  $\mu$ g of total RNA, as per the manufacturer's instructions. Quantitative RT-PCR gene expression analysis was performed on tripli-

cate samples with either TaqMan (Applied Biosystems) or fast SYBR green (Qiagen) technology using StepOnePlus™ (Applied Biosystem) over 40 cycles. Expression data were normalized to GAPDH mRNA expression level and we used the 2- $\Delta\Delta C_t$  method to calculate the fold-change. The snap-frozen kidneys were subjected to acid hydrolysis by heating in 6M HCl at a concentration of 50 mg/ml (95° C., 20 hours). The amount of total collagen in the hydrolysate was quantified based on the colorimetric detection of hydroxyproline using Quickzyme Total Collagen assay kit (Quickzyme Biosciences) as per the manufacturer's instructions.

**[0369]** The results of the analysis are shown in FIG. 15. Folate-induced kidney fibrosis is shown to be dependent on IL-11 mediated signalling. A significant increase in collagen content in kidney tissue was observed in IL-11RA+/+ mice, indicative of kidney fibrosis. No significant increase in collagen content was observed in IL-11RA-/- mice. Animals deficient for IL-11 signalling had significantly less collagen deposition in kidneys after toxic injury as compared to wild type animals.

### 3.4 Lung Fibrosis

**[0370]** IL-11 is confirmed as a key mediator of fibrosis in the lung, skin and eye in further in vivo models using the IL-11RA-/- knockout mice. Schematics of the experiments are shown in FIGS. 13A to 13C.

**[0371]** To analyse pulmonary fibrosis, IL-11RA-/- mice and IL-11RA+/+ mice are treated by intratracheal administration of bleomycin on day 0 to establish a fibrotic response in the lung (pulmonary fibrosis). Fibrosis of the lung develops by 21 days, at which point animals are sacrificed and analysed for differences in fibrosis markers between animals with and without IL-11 signalling. IL-11RA-/- mice have a reduced fibrotic response in lung tissue as compared to IL-11RA+/+ mice, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

### 3.5 Skin Fibrosis

**[0372]** To analyse fibrosis of the skin, IL-11RA-/- mice and IL-11RA+/+ mice are treated by subcutaneous administration of bleomycin on day 0 to establish a fibrotic response in the skin. Fibrosis of the skin develops by 28 days, at which point animals are sacrificed and analysed for differences in fibrosis markers between animals with and without IL-11 signalling. IL-11RA-/- mice have a reduced fibrotic response in skin tissue as compared to IL-11RA+/+ mice, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

### 3.6 Eye Fibrosis

**[0373]** To analyse fibrosis in the eye, IL-11RA-/- mice and IL-11RA+/+ mice underwent trabeculectomy (filtration surgery) on day 0 to initiate a wound healing response in the eye. This mouse model of glaucoma filtration surgery has been shown to be an efficient model to evaluate the wound healing response in the eye (Khaw et al. 2001, Curr Opin Ophthalmol 12, 143-148; Seet et al. 2011, Mol. Med. 17, 557-567) and has successfully shown the beneficial effect of fibrotic modulators in vivo (Mead et al. 2003, Invest. Ophthalmol. Vis. Sci. 44, 3394-3401; Wong et al. 2003 Invest. Ophthalmol. Vis. Sci. 44, 1097-1103; Wong et al. 2005, Invest. Ophthalmol. Vis. Sci. 46, 2018-2022).

**[0374]** Briefly, the conjunctiva was dissected to expose the underlying sclera, after which an incision was made through the sclera into the anterior chamber of the eye using a 30-gauge needle. The created fistula allowed aqueous humor to exit into and underneath the conjunctiva. The dissected conjunctiva was then secured and closed at the limbus by a 10-0 (0.2 metric) Ethilon black monofilament nylon scleral suture. Fucithalamic ointment was instilled at the end of the procedure. The surgery was performed under anaesthesia by intraperitoneal injection of a 0.1 ml ketamine/xylazine mixture, as well as topical application of one drop per eye of 1% xylocaine. Fucithalamic ointment was instilled post-surgery to prevent infection. Surgery was performed with 70% propyl alcohol sterilized surgical scissors and forceps and sterile needles.

**[0375]** The accumulated fluid underneath the sutured conjunctiva was observed as a conjunctival bleb. Mice were euthanized on day 7 post-surgery for analyses. For qualitative immune-histological analyses, eyes from mice will be harvested by enucleation and then sectioned. Maturation of collagen fibres was evaluated with using the picro-sirius red/polarization light technique (Szendroi et al. 1984, Acta Morphol Hung 32, 47-55); orange-red indicated mature collagen, and yellow/green indicated newly formed immature collagen.

**[0376]** The results of the experiment are shown in FIGS. 28A and 28B. IL-11RA-/- mice were found to have a reduced fibrotic response in eye tissue as compared to IL-11RA+/+ mice.

### 3.7 Other Tissues

**[0377]** The effect of IL-11RA knockout on fibrosis is also analysed in mouse models of fibrosis for other tissues, such as the liver, bowel, and is also analysed in a model relevant to multiorgan (i.e. systemic) fibrosis. The fibrotic response is measured and compared between the IL-11RA-/- mice and IL-11RA+/+ mice. IL-11RA-/- mice have a reduced fibrotic response as compared to IL-11RA+/+ mice, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

#### Example 4: Analysis of the Molecular Mechanisms Underlying IL-11-Mediated Induction of Fibrosis

**[0378]** The canonical mode of action of IL-11 is thought to be regulation of RNA expression via STAT3-mediated transcription (Zhu et al., 2015 PLoS ONE 10, e0126296), and also through activation of ERK.

**[0379]** STAT3 activation is observed following stimulation with IL-11. However, when fibroblasts are incubated with TGF $\beta$ 1, only activation of the canonical SMAD pathway and ERK pathways is seen, and activation of STAT3 is not observed, even in spite of the fact that IL-11 is secreted in response to TGF $\beta$ 1. Only ERK activation is common to both TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-11 signal transduction.

**[0380]** Cross-talk between TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-6 signalling has previously been described, wherein TGF $\beta$ 1 blocks the activation of STAT3 by IL-6 (Walia et al., 2003 FASEB J. 17, 2130-2132). Given the close relationship between IL-6 and IL-11, similar cross-talk may be observed for IL-11 mediated signalling.

**[0381]** The inventors investigated by RNA-seq analysis whether regulation of RNA abundance was the underlying mechanism for the increased expression of fibrosis marker proteins in response to IL-11, which would suggest STAT3

as the underlying signalling pathway for IL-11 mediated profibrotic processes. Fibroblasts were incubated for 24 hours either without stimulus, or in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1, IL-11 or TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-11.

**[0382]** The results are shown in FIG. 14A. TGF $\beta$ 1 induced the expression of collagen, ACTA2 ( $\alpha$ SMA) and other fibrosis marker at the RNA level. However, IL-11 did not regulate the expression of these genes, but a different set of genes.

**[0383]** Gene ontology analysis suggests that a pro-fibrotic effect in fibroblasts is driven by IL-11-regulated RNA expression. Both TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-11 regulate an almost completely different set of genes on the RNA level.

**[0384]** Whilst TGF $\beta$ 1 increases IL-11 secretion, the target genes of IL-11 are not regulated when both TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-11 are present. This suggests that TGF $\beta$ 1 upregulates IL-11 and simultaneously blocks the canonical IL-11-driven regulation of RNA expression via STAT3, similar to what is known about the interaction of TGF $\beta$ 1 and IL-6 pathways (Walia et al., 2003 FASEB J. 17, 2130-2132).

**[0385]** We also analysed whether RNA expression differences induced by TGF $\beta$ 1 are dependent on IL-11 signalling, by analysing changes in RNA expression in fibroblasts obtained from IL-11RA $^{-/-}$  mice as compared to IL-11RA $^{+/+}$  mice. RNA expression regulated by TGF $\beta$ 1 is still observed when IL-11RA knockout cells were stimulated with TGF $\beta$ 1, and RNA levels of  $\alpha$ SMA, collagen etc. were still upregulated in the absence of IL-11 signalling (in IL-11RA $^{-/-}$  fibroblasts). When the pro-fibrotic effect of IL-11 and the anti-fibrotic effect of IL-11 inhibition was investigated in vitro, reduced expression of markers of fibrosis was only observed at the protein level, not at the transcriptional level as determined by qPCR.

**[0386]** The activation of non-canonical pathways (e.g. ERK signal transduction) is known to be crucial for the pro-fibrotic action of TGF $\beta$ 1 (Guo and Wang, 2008 Cell Res 19, 71-88). It is likely that non-canonical pathways are likely to be important for signalling for all known pro-fibrotic cytokines, and that IL-11 is a post-transcriptional regulator which is essential for fibrosis.

#### Example 5: Anti-Human IL-11R $\alpha$ Antibodies

**[0387]** Mouse monoclonal antibodies directed against human IL-11R $\alpha$  protein were generated as follows.

**[0388]** cDNA encoding the amino acid for human IL-11R $\alpha$  was cloned into expression plasmids (Aldevron GmbH, Freiburg, Germany).

**[0389]** Mice were immunised by intradermal application of DNA-coated gold-particles using a hand-held device for particle-bombardment ("gene gun"). Serum samples were collected from mice after a series of immunisations, and tested in flow cytometry on HEK cells which had been transiently transfected with human IL-11R $\alpha$  expression plasmids (cell surface expression of human IL-11R $\alpha$  by transiently transfected HEK cells was confirmed with anti-tag antibodies recognising a tag added to the N-terminus of the IL-11R $\alpha$  protein).

**[0390]** Antibody-producing cells were isolated from the mice and fused with mouse myeloma cells (Ag8) according to standard procedures.

**[0391]** Hybridomas producing antibodies specific for IL-11R $\alpha$  were identified by screening for ability to bind to IL-11R $\alpha$  expressing HEK cells by flow cytometry.

**[0392]** Cell pellets of positive hybridomas cells were prepared using an RNA protection agent (RNAlater, cat. #AM7020 by ThermoFisher Scientific) and further processed for sequencing of the variable domains of the antibodies.

**[0393]** Sequencing was performed using BigDye $^{\text{®}}$  Terminator v3.1 Cycle Sequencing kit (Life Technologies $^{\text{®}}$ ) according to the manufacturer's instructions. All data was collected using a 3730xl DNA Analyzer system and Unified Data Collection software (Life Technologies $^{\text{®}}$ ). Sequence assembly was performed using CodonCode Aligner (CodonCode Corporation). Mixed base calls were resolved by automatically assigning the most prevalent base call to the mixed base calls. Prevalence was determined by both frequency of a base call and the individual quality of the base calls.

**[0394]** In total, 17 mouse monoclonal anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody clones were generated (FIG. 23); clones BSO-1E3, BSO-2C1, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11, BSO-13B10, BSW-1D3, BSW-1F6, BSW-4G5, BSW-6H3, BSW-7E9, BSW-7G8, BSW-7H8, and BSW-8B7.

**[0395]** The VL and VH domain sequences were determined for antibody clones BSO-1E3, BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11, and BSO-13B10 are shown in FIGS. 16 and 17, as are LC-CDRs 1-3 and HC-CDRs 1-3 as determined by analysis using VBASE2 software (<http://www.vbase2.org/>; Retter et al., Nucl. Acids Res. (2005) 33 (suppl 1): D671-D674).

**[0396]** Two VH and VL sequences were obtained for BSO-1E3 (BSO-1E3\_1 and BSO-1E3\_2).

#### Example 6: Functional Characterisation of Anti-Human IL-11R $\alpha$ Antibodies

##### 6.1 Ability to Inhibit Human IL-11/IL-11R Mediated Signalling

**[0397]** To investigate the ability of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies to neutralise human IL-11/IL-11R mediated signalling, cardiac atrial human fibroblasts were cultured in wells of 96-well plates in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1 (5 ng/ml) for 24 hours, in the presence or absence of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies. This profibrotic stimulus promotes the expression of IL-11, which in turn drives the transition of quiescent fibroblasts to activated,  $\alpha$ SMA-positive fibroblasts. It has previously been shown that neutralising IL-11 prevents TGF $\beta$ 1-induced transition to activated,  $\alpha$ SMA-positive fibroblasts.

**[0398]** Anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies (2  $\mu$ g/ml) were added to fibroblast cultures that were stimulated with TGF $\beta$ 1, and at the end of the 24 hour culture period, the percentage of  $\alpha$ SMA-positive fibroblasts was determined. The percentages were normalised based on the percentage of  $\alpha$ SMA-positive fibroblasts observed in cultures of fibroblasts which had not been stimulated with TGF $\beta$ 1.

**[0399]** Expression of  $\alpha$ SMA was analysed with the Operetta High-Content Imaging System in an automated high-throughput fashion.

**[0400]** The results are shown in FIGS. 24 and 27. Stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1 resulted in a 1.58 fold increase in the number of  $\alpha$ SMA-positive, activated fibroblasts at the end of the 24 hour culture period in the absence of anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies.

[0401] A commercial monoclonal mouse anti-IL-11 antibody (Monoclonal Mouse IgG2A; Clone #22626; Catalog No. MAB218; R&D Systems, MN, USA) was included as a control. This antibody was found to be able to reduce the percentage of activated fibroblasts to 0.89 fold of the percentage of activated fibroblasts in unstimulated cultures (i.e. in the absence of stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1).

[0402] The anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies were found to be able to inhibit IL-11/IL-11R signalling in human fibroblasts, and several were able to inhibit IL-11/IL-11R signalling to a greater extent than the monoclonal mouse anti-IL-11 antibody: BSO-1E3, BSO-5E5 and BSO-13B10.

## 6.2 Ability to Inhibit Mouse IL-11 Mediated Signalling

[0403] The ability of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies to inhibit mouse IL-11-mediated signalling was also investigated, following the same procedure as described in section 6.1 above, but using mouse atrial fibroblasts instead of human atrial fibroblasts.

[0404] The results are shown in FIGS. 25 and 27. Stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1 resulted in a 2.24 fold increase in the number of  $\alpha$ SMA-positive, activated fibroblasts at the end of the 24 hour culture period in the absence of anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies.

[0405] The commercial monoclonal mouse anti-IL-11 antibody (Monoclonal Mouse IgG2A; Clone #22626; Catalog No. MAB218; R&D Systems, MN, USA) was included as a control. This antibody was found to be able to reduce the percentage of activated fibroblasts to 1.44 fold of the percentage of activated fibroblasts in unstimulated cultures (i.e. in the absence of stimulation with TGF $\beta$ 1).

[0406] The anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies were found to be able to inhibit IL-11/IL-11R signalling in mouse fibroblasts, and several were able to inhibit IL-11/IL-11R signalling to a greater extent than the monoclonal mouse anti-IL-11 antibody: BSO-1E3,

BSO-2C1, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7 and BSO-13B10.

[0407] 6.3 Ability to Inhibit IL-11 Trans Signalling, by IL-11 in Complex with IL-11R $\alpha$

[0408] Trans signalling is recognised as a major aspect of IL-6 signalling, where a complex of IL-6 and soluble IL-6R $\alpha$  can activate cells that express gp130, but lack the IL-6 receptor (Hunter and Jones, 2015 Nature Immunology 16, 448-457).

[0409] It has recently been suggested that trans signalling by a complex of IL-11 and soluble IL-11RA is also important for IL-11 biology (Lokau et al., Cell Reports (2016) 14, 1761-1773). Using a recombinant fusion protein of IL-11 and IL-11R $\alpha$  (as described in Pflanz et al., Febs Lett (1999) 450: 117-122), anti-IL-11 antibodies were screened for the ability to inhibit trans signalling mediated by IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex.

[0410] Importantly, antibodies which are capable of inhibiting both classical IL-11 mediated signalling and IL-11 trans signalling by IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  complex are able to inhibit all known modes of IL-11/IL-11R signalling.

[0411] The IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  fusion protein (hereafter referred to as hyper IL-11) consists of the extracellular domain of the IL-11 receptor alpha (IL-11R $\alpha$ ) linked to IL-11.

[0412] Hyper IL-11 was found to be a more potent activator of human fibroblasts than recombinant IL-11 protein. Briefly, in two separate experiments human fibroblasts were cultured without stimulation (Baseline), in the presence of different amounts of hyper IL-11 (0.008 ng/ml, 0.04 ng/ml, 0.2 ng/ml, 1 ng/ml and 5 ng/ml), or 5 ng/ml recombinant human IL-11 obtained from a commercial source, and fibroblast activation was analysed by determining the percentage of  $\alpha$ SMA-positive cells as described herein. The results are shown in (FIGS. 32A and 32B). Hyper-IL-11 activated fibroblasts in a dose-dependent fashion, and was a more potent activator than IL-11.

[0413] The IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  fusion protein was prepared as follows:

[0414] DNA encoding IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  fusion protein (i.e. SEQ ID NO:98) was cloned into pTT5 vector, and transfected into 293-6E cells in culture in serum-free FreeStyle™ 293 Expression Medium (Thermo Fisher Scientific).

[0415] Cells were maintained in Erlenmeyer Flasks (Corning Inc.) at 37° C. with 5% CO<sub>2</sub> on an orbital shaker (VWR Scientific).

[0416] Cell culture supernatants were collected on day 6 were used for purification.

[0417] Cell culture supernatant was loaded onto an affinity purification column.

[0418] After washing and elution with appropriate buffer, the eluted fractions were pooled and buffer exchanged to final formulation buffer.

[0419] The purified IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  fusion protein was analyzed by SDS-PAGE, Western blot to confirm molecular weight and purity.

DNA encoding IL-11:IL-11R $\alpha$  fusion protein  
(SEQ ID NO: 98):  
GAATTCCTCCGCCGCCACCATGGGCTGGTCTGCATCATCTGTTTCTGGTG  
GCCACAGCCACCGGCGTGCACCTCTCCACAGGCTTGGGACCTCCAGGCGT  
GCAGTATGGCCAGCCTGGCAGATCCGTGAAGCTGTGCTGCTGGCGTGA  
CAGCTGGCGACCTGTGTCTGGTTCCAGAGATGGCGAGCCCAAGCTGCTG  
CAGGGCCAGATTCTGGACTGGGCCACGAAGTGGTGGCCAGGCGCA  
TTCTACCGACGAGGGCACCTACATCTGCCAGACCTGGATGGCGCCCTGG  
GCGGAACAGTGACACTGCAGCTGGGCTACCTCCGCCAGACCTGTGGTG  
TCTTGTGTCAGGCGCGGACTACGAGAACTTCAGCTGCACATGGTCCCCAG  
CCAGATCAGCGGCTGCCACCAGATACCTGACCAAGTACCGGAAGAAAA  
CCGTGCTGGGCGCCGACAGCCAGAGAAGAAGCCCTTCTACAGGCCCTGG  
CCCTGCCCTCAGGATCCTCTGGGAGCTGCCAGATGTGTGGTGCACGGCGC  
CGAGTTCTGGTCCCAGTACCGGATCAACGTGACCGAAGTGAACCCCTGG  
GCGCCTCCACAAGACTGTCTGGATGTGTCCCTGCAGAGCATCTGCGGCC  
GATCCTCCACAGGGCTGAGAGTGGAAGCGTGCCCGCTACCCAGAAG  
GCTGAGAGCCAGCTGGACATACCCCGCTCTTGGCCTTGCAGCCCCACT  
TCCTGCTGAAGTTTCGGCTGCAGTACCGGCCAGCCAGACCTGCTTGG  
AGCACAGTGGAACTGCCGGCTGGAAGAAGTGATCAGAGCGCGTGGC  
CGGACTGCCTCATGCTGTGCGGGTGTCCGCCAGAGACTTCTGGATGCCG  
GCACCTGGTCTACCTGGTCCCAGAAGCCTGGGGCACACCTTCTACTGGC

-continued

GGACCTGCTGGACAGTCTGGCGGAGGCGGAGGAAGTGGCGGAGGATCAGG  
GGGAGGATCTGTGCTGGACCTCTCCAGGACCCCTAGAGTGTCCCCAG  
ATCCTAGGGCCGAGCTGGACTCTACCGTGTCTGACCATGCTGCTGCTG  
GCCGACACAAGGACAGCTGGCTGCCAGCTGAGAGACAAGTTCCCCGCCGA  
CGGCGACCACAACCTGGATAGCCTGCCTACCTGGCCATGTCTGCTGGCG  
CACTGGGGGCTCTGCAGCTGCCTGGGTGCTGACTAGACTGAGAGCCGAC  
CTGCTGAGCTACCTGCGCATGTGCAGTGGCTGAGAAGGGCTGGCGGCAG  
CAGCCTGAAAACCTGGAACCTGAGCTGGGCACACTGCAGGCCAGACTGG  
ACAGACTGCTGCGCAGACTGCAGCTGTGATGAGCAGACTGGCTCTGCCC  
CAGCCTCTCTGACCTCCTGCTCCTCCACTGGCTCCTCAAGCTCTGTC  
TTGGGGCGGAATTAGAGCCGCCACGCCATTCTGGGAGGCTGCACCTGA  
CACTGGATTGGGCGAGTCGGGGCTGCTGCTGCTGAAACCAGACTGCAC  
CACCACCATCACCCTGATAAGCTT

Amino acid sequence of IL-11:IL-11 $\alpha$  fusion  
protein (SEQ ID NO: 99):  
MGWSCILFLVATATGVHSPQAWGPPGVQYQPGRSVKLCCPGVTAGDPV  
SWFRDGEPLKLQGPDSGLGHELVLAQADSTDEGTIYCQLDGLGGTVTL  
QLGYPPARPVVSQAADYENFSCWTSPSQISGLPTRYLTSYRKKTVLGAD  
SQRRSPSTGPWPCPDPLGAARCVVHGAEFWSQYRINVTEVNPLGASTRL  
LDVSLQSLRPDPDPLGRVESVPGYPRRLRASWTYPASWQCPHFLKFR  
LQYRPAQHPAWSVEPAGLEEVI TDAVAGLPHAVRVSARDFLDAGTWSTW  
SPEAWGTPSTGGPAGQSGGGGSGGGSGGSGVPPGPPRVSPPDRAEL  
DSTVLLTRSLADTRQLAAQLRDKFPADGDHNLDSLPTLAMSAGALGALQ  
LPGVLTRLRADLLSYLRHVQWLRAGGSSSKLTLEPELGTQLARLDRLRR  
LQLLMSRLALPQPPDPPAPPLAPPSSAWGGIRAAHAILGGLHLTLDWAV  
RGLLLKTRLHHHHH

**[0420]** Fibroblasts cultured in vitro and stimulated with hyper IL-11 were shown to upregulate IL-11 protein expression, as determined by ELISA (FIG. 33). Interestingly, an increase in IL-11 RNA level was not detected in response to stimulation with hyper IL-11. Unlike TGF $\beta$ 1, which increases IL-11 expression at both the RNA and the protein level, hyper IL-11 seems to upregulate IL-11 expression only post-transcriptionally, at the protein level.

**[0421]** The ability of the mouse anti-IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies to inhibit signalling mediated by hyper IL-11 was investigated.

**[0422]** Human atrial fibroblasts were incubated for 24 h with hyper IL-11 (0.2 ng/ml) in the presence anti-IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies (2  $\mu$ g/ml) or isotype control antibody. Following incubation, cell culture supernatant was analysed for MMP2. Stimulation with hyper IL-11 results in an increase in the secretion of MMP2 as compared to non-stimulated cultures.

**[0423]** The results of the experiments are shown in FIGS. 26 and 27. The anti-IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies were found to be capable of neutralising signalling mediated by hyper IL-11 (i.e. IL-11 trans signalling), and several were found to be capable of inhibiting trans signalling to a greater extent than

the commercial monoclonal mouse anti-IL-11 antibody (Monoclonal Mouse IgG2A; Clone #22626; Catalog No. MAB218; R&D Systems, MN, USA); BSO-1E3 (RA1), BSO-2E5 (RA3), BSO-5E5 (RA5), BSO-9A7 (RA7), BSO-13B10 (RA9) and BSW-1F6 (RA11).

**[0424]** Clones BSO-1E3 (RA1), BSO-5E5 (RA5), BSO-9A7 (RA7), BSO-13B10 (RA9) were identified as promising candidates for further development (highlighted in FIG. 27), showing good ability to inhibit both human and mouse IL-11/IL-11R signalling, and good inhibition of IL-11 trans signalling.

#### 6.4 Screening for Ability to Bind IL-11 $\alpha$

**[0425]** The mouse hybridomas producing anti-human IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies were sub-cloned, and cell culture supernatant from the subcloned hybridomas was analysed by “mix-and-measure” iQue assay for (i) ability to bind to human IL-11 $\alpha$ , and (ii) cross reactivity for antigen other than IL-11 $\alpha$ .

**[0426]** Briefly, labelled control cells (not expressing IL-11 $\alpha$  at the cell surface) and unlabelled target cells expressing human IL-11 $\alpha$  at their surface (following transient transfection with a plasmid encoding a FLAG-tagged human IL-11 $\alpha$ ) were mixed together with the cell culture supernatant (containing mouse-anti-IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies) and secondary detection antibodies (fluorescently-labelled anti-mouse IgG antibody).

**[0427]** The cells were then analysed using the HTFC Screening System (iQue) for the two labels (i.e. the cell label and the label on the secondary antibody). Detection of the secondary antibody on the unlabelled, IL-11 $\alpha$  expressing cells indicated ability of the mouse-anti-IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies to bind to IL-11 $\alpha$ . Detection of the secondary antibody on the labelled, control cells indicated cross-reactivity of the mouse-anti-IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies for target other than IL-11 $\alpha$ .

**[0428]** As a positive control condition, labelled and unlabelled cells were incubated with a mouse anti-FLAG tag antibody as the primary antibody.

**[0429]** The results are shown in FIGS. 34A and 34B. The majority of the subcloned hybridomas expressed antibody which was able to bind to human IL-11 $\alpha$ , and which recognised this target with high specificity. The antibody produced by subclone BSO-1E3 was found not to bind to human IL-11 $\alpha$ .

**[0430]** Antibodies BSO-2C1 and BSO-9A7 displayed stronger signal for binding to IL-11 $\alpha$  than signal for the positive control anti-tag antibody for the tag, indicating that these antibodies bind to IL-11 $\alpha$  with very high affinity.

#### 6.5 Analysis of Antibody Affinity for Human IL-11 $\alpha$

**[0431]** The anti-human IL-11 $\alpha$  antibodies are analysed for their affinity of binding to human IL-11 $\alpha$  by ELISA assay.

**[0432]** Recombinant human IL-11 $\alpha$  is obtained from Genscript and Horseradish peroxidase (HRP)-conjugated anti-human IgG (Fc-specific) antibody is obtained from Sigma. Corning 96-well ELISA plates are obtained from Sigma. Pierce 3,3',5,5'-tetramethylbenzidine (TMB) ELISA substrate kit is obtained from Life Technologies (0.4 g/mL TMB solution, 0.02% hydrogen peroxide in citric acid buffer). Bovine serum albumin and sulphuric acid is obtained from Sigma. Wash buffer comprises 0.05% Tween-



20 in phosphate buffered saline (PBS-T). Purified IgG controls are purchased from Life Technologies. Tecan Infinite 200 PRO NanoQuant is used to measure absorbance.

**[0433]** Criss-cross serial dilution analysis was performed as described by Hornbeck et al., (2015) *Curr Protoc Immunol* 110, 2.1.1-23) to determine the optimal concentration of coating antigen, primary and secondary antibodies.

**[0434]** An indirect ELISA is performed to assess the binding affinity of the mouse anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies at 50% of effective concentration (EC<sub>50</sub>) as previously described (Unverdorben et al., (2016) *MAbs* 8, 120-128.). ELISA plates are coated with 1  $\mu$ g/mL of recombinant human IL-11R $\alpha$  overnight at 4° C., and remaining binding sites are blocked with 2% BSA in PBS. The antibodies are diluted in 1% BSA in PBS, titrated to obtain working concentrations of 800, 200, 50, 12.5, 3.125, 0.78, 0.195, and 0.049 ng/mL, and incubated in duplicates for 2 hours at room temperature. Detection of antigen-antibody binding is performed with 15.625 ng/mL of HRP-conjugated anti-mouse IgG antibody. Following 2 hours of incubation with the detection antibody, 100  $\mu$ l of TMB substrate is added for 15 mins and chromogenic reaction stopped with 100  $\mu$ l of 2 M H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>. Absorbance reading is measured at 450 nm with reference wavelength correction at 570 nm. Data are fitted with GraphPad Prism software with log transformation of antibody concentrations followed by non-linear regression analysis with the asymmetrical (five-parameter) logistic dose-response curve to determine individual EC50 values.

#### 6.6 Ability to Inhibit Human IL-11/IL-11R Signalling in a Variety of Tissues

**[0435]** Ability of the antibodies to neutralise IL-11/IL-11R signalling and trans signalling in fibroblasts obtained from a variety of different tissues is investigated, essentially as described in sections 6.1 and 6.3 except that instead of cardiac atrial human fibroblasts, human fibroblasts derived from liver, lung, kidney, eye, skin, pancreas, spleen, bowel, brain, and bone marrow are used for the experiments.

**[0436]** Anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies are demonstrated to be capable of neutralising IL-11/IL-11R signalling in fibroblasts derived from the various different tissues, as determined by observation of a relative decrease in the proportion of  $\alpha$ SMA-positive fibroblasts at the end of the 24 h culture period in the presence of the anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies as compared to culture in the absence of the antibodies.

#### Example 7: Chimeric and Humanised Versions of the Mouse Anti-Human IL-11 Antibodies

**[0437]** Mouse/human chimeric and humanised versions of the mouse monoclonal anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies of Example 5 are prepared according to standard methods.

#### 7.1 Mouse/Human Chimeric Antibodies

**[0438]** Mouse/human chimeric antibodies are prepared from the mouse monoclonal anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies as described in *Human Monoclonal Antibodies: Methods and Protocols*, Michael Steinitz (Editor), *Methods in Molecular Biology* 1060, Springer Protocols, Humana Press (2014), in Chapter 8 thereof.

**[0439]** Briefly, the DNA sequences encoding the VH and VL of hybridomas producing the mouse anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies are determined, and combined with DNA sequence encoding human immunoglobulin constant

regions to produce a mouse/human chimeric antibody sequence, from which a chimeric mouse/human antibody is expressed in mammalian cells.

#### 7.2 Humanised Antibodies

**[0440]** Humanised antibodies are prepared from the mouse monoclonal anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies as described in *Human Monoclonal Antibodies: Methods and Protocols*, Michael Steinitz (Editor), *Methods in Molecular Biology* 1060, Springer Protocols, Humana Press (2014), in Chapter 7 thereof, in particular at section 3.1 of Chapter 7 entitled 'Antibody Humanization'.

**[0441]** Briefly, the DNA sequences encoding the VH and VL of hybridomas producing the mouse anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies are determined, and inserted into DNA sequence encoding human antibody variable region framework regions and immunoglobulin constant regions, to produce a humanised antibody sequence, from which a humanised antibody is expressed in mammalian cells.

#### Example 8: Further Biochemical Analysis of Anti-IL-11R $\alpha$ Antibodies

**[0442]** The antibodies described above are subjected to further biochemical analysis.

**[0443]** The antibodies are analysed by BIAcore, Biolayer interferometry (BLI) and MicroScale Thermophoresis (MST) analysis to determine the affinity of binding to human IL-11R $\alpha$ .

**[0444]** BIAcore determination of antibody affinity by surface plasmon resonance (SPR) analysis is performed as described in Rich et al., *Anal Biochem.* 2008 Feb. 1; 373(1):112-20.

**[0445]** Biolayer interferometry analysis of antibody affinity is performed as described in Concepcion et al., *Comb Chem High Throughput Screen.* 2009 September; 12(8): 791-800.

**[0446]** MicroScale Thermophoresis analysis of antibody affinity is performed as described in Jerabek-Willemsen et al., *Assay Drug Dev Technol.* 2011 August; 9(4): 342-353.

**[0447]** Aggregation of the antibodies is analysed by size exclusion chromatography (SEC), as described in Iacob et al., *J Pharm Sci.* 2013 December; 102(12): 4315-4329.

**[0448]** Hydrophobicity of the antibodies is analysed by Hydrophobic interaction chromatography (HIC) as described in Haverick et al., *MAbs.* 2014 July-August; 6(4):852-8.

**[0449]** The melting temperature of the antibodies is analysed by Differential scanning fluorimetry (DSF) as described in Menzen and Friess, *J Pharm Sci.* 2013 February; 102(2):415-28.

#### Example 9: Inhibition of Fibrosis In Vivo Using Anti-IL-11R $\alpha$ Antibodies

**[0450]** The therapeutic utility of the anti-human IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies is demonstrated in vivo in mouse models of fibrosis for various different tissues. The mice used in the experiments are wildtype (i.e. IL-11RA+/+) mice.

#### 9.1 Heart Fibrosis

**[0451]** A pump is implanted, and mice are treated with AngII (2 mg/kg/day) for 28 days.

**[0452]** Neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, or control antibodies, are administered to different groups of mice by

intravenous injection. At the end of the experiment, collagen content is assessed in the atria of the mice using a calorimetric hydroxyproline-based assay kit, and the level of RNA expression of the markers or fibrosis CollA2,  $\alpha$ SMA (ACTA2) and fibronectin (Fn1) were analysed by qPCR.

**[0453]** Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies have a reduced fibrotic response in heart tissue as compared to mice treated with control antibodies, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

## 9.2 Kidney Fibrosis

**[0454]** A mouse model for kidney fibrosis is established, in which fibrosis is induced by intraperitoneal injection of folic acid (180 mg/kg) in vehicle (0.3M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>); control mice were administered vehicle alone.

**[0455]** Neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, or control antibodies, are administered to different groups of mice by intravenous injection. Kidneys are removed at day 28, weighed and either fixed in 10% neutral-buffered formalin for Masson's trichrome and Sirius staining or snap-frozen for collagen assay, RNA, and protein studies.

**[0456]** Total RNA is extracted from the snap-frozen kidney using Trizol reagent (Invitrogen) and Qiagen RNeasy column (Qiagen) purification. The cDNA is prepared using iScript™ cDNA synthesis kit, in which each reaction contained 1  $\mu$ g of total RNA, as per the manufacturer's instructions. Quantitative RT-PCR gene expression analysis is performed on triplicate samples with either TaqMan (Applied Biosystems) or fast SYBR green (Qiagen) technology using StepOnePlus™ (Applied Biosystem) over 40 cycles. Expression data are normalized to GAPDH mRNA expression level and the  $2^{-\Delta\Delta C_t}$  method is used to calculate the fold-change. The snap-frozen kidneys are subjected to acid hydrolysis by heating in 6M HCl at a concentration of 50 mg/ml (95° C., 20 hours). The amount of total collagen in the hydrolysate is quantified based on the colorimetric detection of hydroxyproline using Quickzyme Total Collagen assay kit (Quickzyme Biosciences) as per the manufacturer's instructions.

**[0457]** Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies have a reduced fibrotic response in kidney tissue as compared to mice treated with control antibodies, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

## 9.3 Lung Fibrosis

**[0458]** Mice are treated by intratracheal administration of bleomycin on day 0 to establish a fibrotic response in the lung (pulmonary fibrosis).

**[0459]** Neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, or control antibodies, are administered to different groups of mice by intravenous injection. Mice are sacrificed at day 21, and analysed for differences in fibrosis markers.

**[0460]** Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies have a reduced fibrotic response in lung tissue as compared to mice treated with control antibodies, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

## 9.4 Skin Fibrosis

**[0461]** Mice are treated by subcutaneous administration of bleomycin on day 0 to establish a fibrotic response in the skin.

**[0462]** Neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, or control antibodies, are administered to different groups of mice by

intravenous injection. Mice are sacrificed at day 21, and analysed for differences in fibrosis markers.

**[0463]** Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies have a reduced fibrotic response in skin tissue as compared to mice treated with control antibodies, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

## 9.5 Eye Fibrosis

**[0464]** Mice undergo trabeculectomy procedure as described in Example 3.6 above to initiate a wound healing response in the eye.

**[0465]** Neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, or control antibodies, are administered to different groups of mice by intravenous injection, and fibrosis is monitored in the eye tissue.

**[0466]** Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies have a reduced fibrotic response in eye tissue as compared to mice treated with control antibodies, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

## 9.6 Other Tissues

**[0467]** The effect of treatment with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies on fibrosis is also analysed in mouse models of fibrosis for other tissues, such as the liver, kidney, bowel, and is also analysed in a model relevant to multiorgan (i.e. systemic) fibrosis.

**[0468]** The fibrotic response is measured and compared between mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies and mice treated with control antibodies. Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies have a reduced fibrotic response as compared to mice treated with control antibodies, as evidenced by reduced expression of markers of fibrosis.

## Example 10: Treatment of Cancer In Vivo Using Anti-IL-11R $\alpha$ Antibodies

**[0469]** The effect of treatment with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies on cancer is analysed in mouse models of cancer.

**[0470]** Models of breast, lung, and gastrointestinal cancers are established in mice, the mice are treated by administration of neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, or control antibodies, and the development/progression of cancer is monitored.

**[0471]** An anti-cancer effect is observed for the neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies, as evidenced by reduced symptoms of cancer and/or increased survival as compared to mice treated with control antibodies.

## Example 11: Treatment of AMD Using Anti-IL-11R $\alpha$ Antibodies

**[0472]** The effect of treatment with neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibodies is investigated in wet age-related macular degeneration (AMD).

**[0473]** Neutralising anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody is administered to subjects having wet AMD. In some treatment conditions, subjects are administered with VEGF antagonist therapy (e.g. ranibizumab, bevacizumab, pegaptanib, brolucizumab or aflibercept), PDGF antagonist therapy (e.g. pegpleranib), or are treated by laser coagulation therapy in addition to treatment with anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody.

**[0474]** A reduction in wet AMD pathology and/or improvement in the symptoms of wet AMD is observed in

subjects treated with anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody as compared to subjects not treated with anti-IL-11R $\alpha$  antibody.

#### Example 12: Inhibition of Kidney Fibrosis Using Anti-IL-11Ra Antibodies

**[0475]** 10-12 week old littermate mice of similar weight had kidney fibrosis induced by intraperitoneal (i.p.) injection of folic acid (180 mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in vehicle (0.3 M NaHCO<sub>3</sub>); control mice were administered vehicle alone.

**[0476]** Anti-IL11Ra antibody clone BSO-9A7 was administered one day after folic acid treatment and then 3 times per week at a dose of 20 mg/kg. Mice were euthanized 28 days post-injection.

**[0477]** The mouse plasma levels of urea and creatinine were quantified using urea assay kit (ab83362, Abcam) and creatinine assay kit (ab65340, Abcam), respectively according to the manufacturer's instructions. The amount of total collagen in the kidney was quantified on the basis of colourimetric detection of hydroxyproline using a Quickzyme Total Collagen assay kit (Quickzyme Biosciences). All colourimetric assays were performed according to the manufacturer's instructions.

**[0478]** Tissues were paraffin-embedded, and kidneys were sectioned at 3  $\mu$ m. For paraffin sections, tissues were fixed for 24 h, at room temperature in 10% neutral-buffered formalin (Sigma-Aldrich), dehydrated and embedded in paraffin. For cryosections, freshly dissected organs were embedded with Tissue-Tek Optimal Cutting Temperature compound (VWR International). Cryomoulds were then frozen in a metal beaker with isopentane cooled in liquid nitrogen and sections were stored in -80° C. Total collagen was stained with Masson's trichrome stain kit (HT15, Sigma-Aldrich) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Images of the sections were captured and blue-stained fibrotic areas were semi-quantitatively determined with ImageJ software (version 1.49). For immunohistochemistry, the tissue sections were incubated with anti-ACTA2 antibody (ab5694, Abcam). Primary antibody staining was visualized using an ImmPRESS HRP Anti-Rabbit IgG Polymer Detection kit (Vector Laboratories) with ImmPACT DAB Peroxidase Substrate (Vector Laboratories) as the chromogen. The sections were then counterstained with Mayer's haematoxylin (Merck).

**[0479]** FIGS. 35A and 35B show that mice treated with anti-IL11Ra antibody were found to have significantly reduced staining for collagen, indicating that anti-IL-11Ra antibody treatment had inhibited kidney fibrosis.

**[0480]** FIG. 36 shows that the urinary albumin/creatinine ratio was significantly reduced by treatment with anti-IL11Ra antibody, indicating a reduced level of kidney damage in mice treated with anti-IL-11Ra antibody.

**[0481]** In another experiment a mouse model of acute renal injury was induced by unilateral ureteric obstruction (UUO). Briefly, mice were treated by sham operation or ureteric obstruction of one ureter. Mice received IgG, anti-IL-11Ra antibody clone BSO-9A7 (20 mg/kg; on surgical days -1, 1, 3, 5) and injured kidneys ('UUO') or contralateral uninjured kidneys (Con) were harvested on day 7 post surgery.

**[0482]** Semi-quantitative assessment of tubular injury was performed by histological analysis of casts, tubular atrophy or tubular expansion blinded to experimental conditions (Tubular injury score: 0, none; 1, minimal; 2, mild; 3, moderate; 4, severe).

**[0483]** FIGS. 37A and 37B show that treatment with anti-IL-11Ra antibody reduced tubular damage in a mouse model of acute renal injury.

#### Example 13: IL-11 and Liver Fibrosis

**[0484]** Protein expression of IL-11 in healthy and diseased livers was confirmed by western blots in matched samples of human livers. Matched frozen liver samples were prepared for western blotting and levels of IL11 determined using Human IL-11 Antibody Monoclonal Mouse IgG2A Clone #22626, catalog number MAB218 from R&D Systems. Film images were generated.

**[0485]** The results are shown in FIG. 38. Increased expression of IL-11 was detected in most diseased tissue as compared to normal healthy livers.

**[0486]** To determine whether IL-11 expression changed with disease, an ELISA was performed on media from Precision Cut Liver Slices (PCLS) was performed using Human IL-11 DuoSet 15 plate kit, catalog number DY218 from R&D Systems.

**[0487]** Human PCLS were cut and incubated with media treatments after a 24 h rest period for acclimatisation to media plates. Samples were treated with media only (control), media with LPS, a combination of profibrogenic stimuli inducing TGF $\beta$ 1, or a combination of profibrogenic stimuli inducing TGF $\beta$ 1 and the TGF $\beta$ 1 inhibitor ALK5.

**[0488]** The results are shown in FIG. 39. The profibrogenic stimuli induced upregulation of IL-11 protein expression, and ALK5 inhibitor was found to inhibit TGF $\beta$ 1 receptor signalling, which reduced the expression of IL-11 protein down to control levels.

#### Example 14: Inhibition of Heart Fibrosis Using Anti-IL-11Ra Antibodies

**[0489]** The anti-fibrotic effect of anti-IL-11Ra antibody treatment was analysed in a mouse model of cardiac fibrosis.

**[0490]** Briefly, transverse aortic constriction (TAC) was performed in male mice as described previously (Tarnavski, O. et al. Mouse cardiac surgery: comprehensive techniques for the generation of mouse models of human diseases and their application for genomic studies. *Physiol. Genomics* 16, 349-360 (2004)). Age-matched mice underwent a sham operative procedure without TAC. Trans-thoracic two-dimensional Doppler echocardiography was used to confirm increased pressure gradients (>40 mm Hg), indicative of successful TAC.

**[0491]** Mice were euthanized at 2 weeks post-TAC for histological and molecular assessment. Anti-IL-11Ra antibody clone BSO-9A7 or control IgG antibody were administered intraperitoneally 3 times per week at a dose of 20 mg/kg. After two weeks hearts were harvested and assessed for fibrosis extent using Masson's Trichrome stain kit (HT15, Sigma-Aldrich), in accordance with the manufacturer's instructions. The amount of total collagen in the heart was quantified on the basis of colourimetric detection of hydroxyproline using a Quickzyme Total Collagen assay kit (Quickzyme Biosciences).

**[0492]** The results of the analysis is shown in FIGS. 40A and 40B. Mice treated with neutralising anti-IL-11Ra antibody were found to have reduced levels of collagen in the heart as compared to mice treated with IgG control antibody (FIG. 40A), and reduced level of fibrosis in the epicardium, endocardium and in perivascular regions as compared to mice treated with IgG control antibody (FIG. 40B).

---

SEQUENCE LISTING

<160> NUMBER OF SEQ ID NOS: 99

<210> SEQ ID NO 1

<211> LENGTH: 112

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1

<400> SEQUENCE: 1

Asp Val Val Met Thr Gln Ile Pro Leu Ser Leu Ser Val Ser Met Lys  
1 5 10 15  
Phe Gln Ala Ser Ile Ser Cys Arg Ser Ser Gln Ser Leu Val His Ser  
20 25 30  
Asn Gly Asn Thr Tyr Leu His Trp Tyr Leu Gln Lys Pro Gly Gln Ser  
35 40 45  
Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile Tyr Lys Val Ser Asn Arg Phe Ser Gly Val Pro  
50 55 60  
Asp Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Lys Ile  
65 70 75 80  
Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Leu Gly Val Tyr Phe Cys Ser Gln Ser  
85 90 95  
Thr His Val Pro Leu Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Leu Lys  
100 105 110

<210> SEQ ID NO 2

<211> LENGTH: 107

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2

<400> SEQUENCE: 2

Asn Ile Val Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Lys Ser Met Ser Met Ser Val Gly  
1 5 10 15  
Glu Arg Val Thr Leu Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Glu Asn Val Gly Thr Tyr  
20 25 30  
Val Ser Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Glu Gln Ser Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile  
35 40 45  
Tyr Gly Ala Ser Asn Arg Tyr Thr Gly Val Pro Asp Arg Phe Thr Gly  
50 55 60  
Ser Gly Ser Ala Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Val Gln Ala  
65 70 75 80  
Glu Asp Leu Ala Asp Tyr His Cys Gly Gln Gly Tyr Ser Tyr Pro Tyr  
85 90 95  
Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Ile Lys  
100 105

<210> SEQ ID NO 3

<211> LENGTH: 107

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5

<400> SEQUENCE: 3

-continued

---

Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Leu Gly  
 1 5 10 15  
 Glu Arg Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Arg Ala Ser Gln Asp Ile Gly Ser Ser  
 20 25 30  
 Leu Asn Trp Leu Gln Gln Glu Pro Asp Gly Thr Ile Lys Arg Leu Ile  
 35 40 45  
 Tyr Ala Thr Ala Ser Leu Glu Ser Gly Val Pro Lys Arg Phe Ser Gly  
 50 55 60  
 Ser Arg Ser Gly Ser Asp Tyr Ser Leu Thr Ile Ser Arg Leu Glu Ser  
 65 70 75 80  
 Glu Asp Phe Val Asp Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Tyr Ala Ser Ser Pro Pro  
 85 90 95  
 Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Leu Lys  
 100 105

<210> SEQ ID NO 4  
 <211> LENGTH: 111  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3

<400> SEQUENCE: 4

Asp Ile Val Leu Thr Gln Ser Pro Ala Ser Leu Ala Val Ser Leu Gly  
 1 5 10 15  
 Gln Ser Val Thr Ile Ser Cys Arg Ala Ser Glu Ser Val Glu Tyr Ser  
 20 25 30  
 Gly Thr Thr Leu Met Gln Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Gln Pro Pro  
 35 40 45  
 Lys Leu Leu Ile Tyr Gly Ala Ser Asn Val Glu Ser Gly Val Pro Ala  
 50 55 60  
 Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Ser Leu Asn Ile His  
 65 70 75 80  
 Pro Val Glu Glu Asp Asp Ile Ala Met Tyr Phe Cys Gln Gln Ser Arg  
 85 90 95  
 Lys Val Pro Tyr Thr Phe Gly Ser Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Ile Lys  
 100 105 110

<210> SEQ ID NO 5  
 <211> LENGTH: 113  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5

<400> SEQUENCE: 5

Asp Ile Val Met Ser Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Pro Val Ser Val Gly  
 1 5 10 15  
 Glu Asn Val Thr Met Ser Cys Lys Ser Ser Gln Ser Leu Leu Tyr Gly  
 20 25 30  
 Ser Asn Gln Lys Asn Tyr Leu Ala Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Gln  
 35 40 45  
 Ser Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile Tyr Trp Ala Ser Thr Arg Glu Ser Gly Val  
 50 55 60  
 Pro Asp Arg Phe Thr Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr

-continued

---

65	70	75	80
Ile Ser Ser Val Lys Ala Glu Asp Leu Ala Val Tyr Phe Cys Gln Gln			
	85	90	95
Tyr Tyr Ser Tyr Pro Arg Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Ile			
	100	105	110

Lys

<210> SEQ ID NO 6  
 <211> LENGTH: 112  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 6

Asp Val Val Met Thr Gln Thr Pro Leu Ser Leu Pro Val Ser Leu Gly			
1	5	10	15
Asp Gln Ala Ser Ile Ser Cys Arg Ser Ser Gln Ser Leu Val His Ser			
	20	25	30
Asn Gly Asn Thr Tyr Leu His Trp Tyr Leu Gln Lys Pro Gly Gln Ser			
	35	40	45
Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile Tyr Lys Val Ser Asn Arg Phe Ser Gly Val Pro			
	50	55	60
Asp Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Lys Ile			
65	70	75	80
Ser Arg Val Glu Ala Glu Asp Leu Gly Val Tyr Phe Cys Ser Gln Ser			
	85	90	95
Thr His Val Pro Leu Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Leu Lys			
	100	105	110

<210> SEQ ID NO 7  
 <211> LENGTH: 107  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 7

Asp Ile Val Leu Thr Gln Ser Pro Ala Thr Leu Ser Met Thr Pro Gly			
1	5	10	15
Asp Ser Val Ser Leu Ser Cys Arg Ala Ser Gln Ser Ile Ser Asn Asn			
	20	25	30
Leu His Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Ser His Glu Ser Pro Arg Leu Leu Ile			
	35	40	45
Lys Tyr Ala Ser Gln Ser Ile Ser Gly Ile Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly			
	50	55	60
Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Ser Phe Asn Ser Val Glu Thr			
65	70	75	80
Glu Asp Phe Gly Val Tyr Phe Cys Gln Gln Arg Tyr Ser Trp Pro Leu			
	85	90	95
Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Met Lys			
	100	105	

<210> SEQ ID NO 8  
 <211> LENGTH: 107  
 <212> TYPE: PRT

-continued

---

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11

<400> SEQUENCE: 8

Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Leu Gly  
1 5 10 15  
Glu Arg Val Ser Leu Thr Cys Arg Ala Ser Gln Glu Ile Ser Ala Tyr  
20 25 30  
Leu Ser Trp Leu Gln Gln Lys Pro Asp Gly Thr Ile Lys Arg Leu Ile  
35 40 45  
Tyr Ser Thr Ser Thr Leu Asp Ser Gly Val Pro Lys Arg Phe Ser Gly  
50 55 60  
Ser Arg Ser Gly Ser Asp Tyr Ser Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Glu Ser  
65 70 75 80  
Glu Asp Phe Ala Asp Tyr Phe Cys Leu Gln Tyr Ala Ser Ser Pro Leu  
85 90 95  
Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Leu Lys  
100 105

<210> SEQ ID NO 9

<211> LENGTH: 107

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10

<400> SEQUENCE: 9

Asp Ile Val Met Thr Gln Ser Gln Lys Phe Met Ser Thr Ser Val Gly  
1 5 10 15  
Asp Arg Val Ser Val Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln Asn Val Gly Ser Asn  
20 25 30  
Val Ala Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Ala Gly Gln Ser Pro Lys Ala Leu Ile  
35 40 45  
Tyr Ser Ala Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Asp Arg Phe Thr Gly  
50 55 60  
Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Asn Val Gln Ser  
65 70 75 80  
Glu Asp Leu Ala Glu Tyr Phe Cys Gln Gln Tyr Asn Ser Tyr Pro Leu  
85 90 95  
Thr Phe Gly Ala Gly Thr Lys Leu Glu Leu Lys  
100 105

<210> SEQ ID NO 10

<211> LENGTH: 119

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1

<400> SEQUENCE: 10

Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Pro Gly Ala Glu Leu Val Thr Pro Gly Ala  
1 5 10 15  
Ser Val Lys Leu Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Phe Thr Phe Thr Asn Asn  
20 25 30  
Trp Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile  
35 40 45

-continued

---

Gly Met Ile His Pro Asn Ser Gly Ile Thr Asn Ile Asn Glu Lys Phe  
50 55 60

Lys Asn Lys Ala Thr Val Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Ser Ser Thr Val Tyr  
65 70 75 80

Ile Gln Leu Ser Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys  
85 90 95

Arg Ser Asp Gly Thr Tyr Glu Gly Tyr Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly  
100 105 110

Thr Pro Leu Thr Val Ser Ser  
115

<210> SEQ ID NO 11  
<211> LENGTH: 117  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2

<400> SEQUENCE: 11

Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Ser Gly Pro Glu Leu Val Lys Pro Gly Ala  
1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Ile Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Asn Phe Asn Asp Tyr  
20 25 30

Tyr Ile Asn Trp Val Asn Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile  
35 40 45

Gly Trp Ile Phe Pro Gly Arg Ile Ile Thr Tyr Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe  
50 55 60

Lys Gly Lys Ala Thr Leu Thr Val Asp Thr Ser Ser Asn Thr Ala Tyr  
65 70 75 80

Met Leu Leu Ser Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr Phe Cys  
85 90 95

Ala Arg Gly Val Gly Glu Gly Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Thr  
100 105 110

Leu Thr Val Ser Ser  
115

<210> SEQ ID NO 12  
<211> LENGTH: 113  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5

<400> SEQUENCE: 12

Gln Gly Gln Val Gln Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Leu Val Lys Pro Gly Ala  
1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Leu Ser Cys Lys Thr Ser Gly Phe Thr Phe Ser Thr Ser  
20 25 30

Tyr Ile Ser Trp Leu Lys Gln Lys Pro Arg Gln Ser Leu Glu Trp Ile  
35 40 45

Ala Trp Ile Tyr Ala Gly Thr Gly Ser Thr Ser Tyr Asn Gln Lys Phe  
50 55 60

Thr Gly Lys Ala Gln Leu Thr Val Asp Thr Ser Ser Ser Thr Ala Tyr  
65 70 75 80

Met Gln Leu Ser Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Ile Tyr Tyr Cys



-continued

---

85	90	95
Ala Arg His Trp Ala Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser		
100	105	110

Ala

<210> SEQ ID NO 13  
 <211> LENGTH: 115  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 13

Glu Val Gln Leu Val Glu Ser Gly Gly Gly Leu Val Lys Pro Gly Gly		
1	5	10 15
Ser Leu Lys Leu Ser Cys Ala Ala Ser Gly Phe Thr Phe Ser Thr Tyr		
20	25	30
Ala Met Ser Trp Val Arg Gln Thr Pro Glu Lys Arg Leu Glu Trp Val		
35	40	45
Ala Ala Ile Lys Ser Asn Gly Gly Ser Thr Tyr Tyr Pro Asp Thr Val		
50	55	60
Lys Asp Arg Phe Thr Ile Ser Arg Asp Asn Ala Lys Asn Thr Leu Tyr		
65	70	75 80
Leu Gln Met Ser Ser Leu Arg Pro Glu Asp Thr Ala Leu Tyr Tyr Cys		
85	90	95
Ala His Gly Leu Leu Phe Ala His Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr		
100	105	110
Val Ser Ala		
115		

<210> SEQ ID NO 14  
 <211> LENGTH: 122  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 14

Asp Val Gln Leu Gln Glu Ser Gly Pro Gly Leu Val Lys Pro Ser Gln		
1	5	10 15
Ser Leu Ser Leu Thr Cys Ser Val Thr Gly Tyr Ser Ile Thr Ser Asp		
20	25	30
Tyr Tyr Trp Asn Trp Ile Arg Gln Phe Pro Gly Asn Lys Leu Glu Trp		
35	40	45
Met Gly Tyr Ile Ser Tyr Asp Ser Ser Asn Asn Tyr Asn Pro Ser Leu		
50	55	60
Lys Asn Arg Ile Ser Ile Thr Arg Asp Thr Ser Lys Asn Gln Phe Phe		
65	70	75 80
Leu Lys Leu Asn Ser Val Thr Thr Glu Asp Thr Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys		
85	90	95
Ala Ser Val Gly Tyr Tyr Tyr Val Ser Asp Trp Tyr Phe Asp Val Trp		
100	105	110
Gly Thr Gly Thr Thr Val Thr Val Ser Ser		
115	120	

-continued

---

<210> SEQ ID NO 15  
<211> LENGTH: 122  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9

<400> SEQUENCE: 15

Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Pro Gly Ala Glu Leu Val Lys Pro Gly Ala  
1 5 10 15  
Ser Val Arg Leu Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Ser Tyr  
20 25 30  
Trp Met His Trp Val Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile  
35 40 45  
Gly Met Ile His Pro Asn Ser Gly Tyr Thr Asn Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe  
50 55 60  
Lys Ile Lys Ala Thr Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Ser Ser Thr Ala His  
65 70 75 80  
Met Gln Leu Ser Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr His Cys  
85 90 95  
Ala Arg Gly Gly Tyr Asp Gly Ser Tyr Gly Pro Trp Phe Ala Tyr Trp  
100 105 110  
Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ala  
115 120

<210> SEQ ID NO 16  
<211> LENGTH: 117  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7

<400> SEQUENCE: 16

Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Pro Gly Ala Glu Leu Val Arg Pro Gly Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Ser Val Lys Leu Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Asn Tyr  
20 25 30  
Trp Met His Trp Leu Lys Gln Arg Pro Val Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile  
35 40 45  
Gly Asn Ile Gly Pro Ser Asp Ser Lys Thr His Tyr Asn Gln Lys Phe  
50 55 60  
Lys Asp Lys Ala Thr Leu Thr Val Asp Lys Ser Ser Ser Thr Ala Tyr  
65 70 75 80  
Met Gln Leu Asn Ser Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys  
85 90 95  
Ala Arg Gly Asp Tyr Val Leu Phe Thr Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu  
100 105 110  
Val Thr Val Ser Ala  
115

<210> SEQ ID NO 17  
<211> LENGTH: 121  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11

<400> SEQUENCE: 17

-continued

---

Gln Val Gln Leu Gln Gln Ser Gly Thr Glu Leu Val Arg Pro Gly Thr  
 1 5 10 15  
 Ser Val Lys Met Ser Cys Lys Ala Ala Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Asp Tyr  
 20 25 30  
 Trp Ile Gly Trp Ile Lys Gln Arg Pro Gly His Gly Leu Glu Trp Ile  
 35 40 45  
 Gly Asp Ile Phe Pro Gly Gly Asp Tyr Thr Lys Cys Ser Glu Arg Phe  
 50 55 60  
 Lys Gly Lys Ala Lys Leu Thr Ala Asp Thr Ser Ser Ser Thr Ala Tyr  
 65 70 75 80  
 Met Gln Leu Ser Arg Leu Thr Ser Glu Asp Ser Ala Ile Tyr Tyr Cys  
 85 90 95  
 Ala Arg Arg Ser Thr Thr Ile Arg Phe Gly Ala Met Asp Asn Trp Gly  
 100 105 110  
 Gln Gly Thr Ser Val Thr Val Ser Ser  
 115 120

<210> SEQ ID NO 18  
 <211> LENGTH: 118  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10

<400> SEQUENCE: 18

Gln Val Gln Leu Lys Glu Ser Gly Pro Gly Leu Val Ala Pro Ser Gln  
 1 5 10 15  
 Ser Leu Ser Ile Thr Cys Thr Val Ser Gly Phe Ser Leu Thr Ser Phe  
 20 25 30  
 Ser Ile Ser Trp Val Arg Gln Pro Pro Gly Lys Gly Leu Glu Trp Leu  
 35 40 45  
 Gly Gly Ile Trp Thr Gly Gly Gly Thr Asn Tyr Asn Ser Ala Leu Lys  
 50 55 60  
 Pro Arg Leu Ser Ile Ser Lys Asp Asn Ser Lys Ser Gln Val Phe Leu  
 65 70 75 80  
 Lys Met Asn Ser Leu Gln Thr Asp Asp Thr Ala Arg Tyr Tyr Cys Ala  
 85 90 95  
 Arg Asn Ser Asn Tyr Pro Ser Gly Phe Ala Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr  
 100 105 110  
 Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ala  
 115

<210> SEQ ID NO 19  
 <211> LENGTH: 11  
 <212> TYPE: PRT  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 19

Gln Ser Leu Val His Ser Asn Gly Asn Thr Tyr  
 1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 20  
 <211> LENGTH: 3  
 <212> TYPE: PRT

-continued

---

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 20

Lys Val Ser  
1

<210> SEQ ID NO 21  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 21

Ser Gln Ser Thr His Val Pro Leu Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 22  
<211> LENGTH: 6  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 22

Glu Asn Val Gly Thr Tyr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 23  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 23

Gly Ala Ser  
1

<210> SEQ ID NO 24  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 24

Gly Gln Gly Tyr Ser Tyr Pro Tyr Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 25  
<211> LENGTH: 6  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 25

Gln Asp Ile Gly Ser Ser  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 26

-continued

---

<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 26

Ala Thr Ala  
1

<210> SEQ ID NO 27  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 27

Gln Gln Tyr Ala Ser Ser Pro Pro Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 28  
<211> LENGTH: 10  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 28

Glu Ser Val Glu Tyr Ser Gly Thr Thr Leu  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 29  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 29

Gln Gln Ser Arg Lys Val Pro Tyr Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 30  
<211> LENGTH: 12  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 30

Gln Ser Leu Leu Tyr Gly Ser Asn Gln Lys Asn Tyr  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 31  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 31

Trp Ala Ser  
1

-continued

---

<210> SEQ ID NO 32  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 32

Gln Gln Tyr Tyr Ser Tyr Pro Arg Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 33  
<211> LENGTH: 6  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 33

Gln Ser Ile Ser Asn Asn  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 34  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 34

Tyr Ala Ser  
1

<210> SEQ ID NO 35  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 35

Gln Gln Arg Tyr Ser Trp Pro Leu Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 36  
<211> LENGTH: 6  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 36

Gln Glu Ile Ser Ala Tyr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 37  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 37

Ser Thr Ser

-continued

---

1

<210> SEQ ID NO 38  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 38

Leu Gln Tyr Ala Ser Ser Pro Leu Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 39  
<211> LENGTH: 6  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10 CDR1 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 39

Gln Asn Val Gly Ser Asn  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 40  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10 CDR2 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 40

Ser Ala Ser  
1

<210> SEQ ID NO 41  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10 CDR3 Light Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 41

Gln Gln Tyr Asn Ser Tyr Pro Leu Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 42  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 42

Gly Phe Thr Phe Thr Asn Asn Trp  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 43  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 43

---

-continued

---

Ile His Pro Asn Ser Gly Ile Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 44  
<211> LENGTH: 12  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR3 Heavy Chain  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 44

Arg Ser Asp Gly Thr Tyr Glu Gly Tyr Phe Asp Tyr  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 45  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2 CDR1 Heavy Chain  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 45

Gly Tyr Asn Phe Asn Asp Tyr Tyr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 46  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2 CDR2 Heavy Chain  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 46

Ile Phe Pro Gly Arg Ile Ile Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 47  
<211> LENGTH: 10  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1 CDR3 Heavy Chain  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 47

Ala Arg Gly Val Gly Glu Gly Phe Asp Tyr  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 48  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO 2E5 CDR1 Heavy Chain  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 48

Gly Phe Thr Phe Ser Thr Ser Tyr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 49  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5 CDR2 Heavy Chain



-continued

---

<400> SEQUENCE: 49

Ile Tyr Ala Gly Thr Gly Ser Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 50

<211> LENGTH: 6

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 50

Ala Arg His Trp Ala Tyr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 51

<211> LENGTH: 8

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 51

Gly Phe Thr Phe Ser Thr Tyr Ala  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 52

<211> LENGTH: 8

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 52

Ile Lys Ser Asn Gly Gly Ser Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 53

<211> LENGTH: 8

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 53

Ala His Gly Leu Leu Phe Ala His  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 54

<211> LENGTH: 9

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 54

Gly Tyr Ser Ile Thr Ser Asp Tyr Tyr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 55

<211> LENGTH: 7

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

-continued

---

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 55

Ile Ser Tyr Asp Ser Ser Asn  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 56

<211> LENGTH: 15

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 56

Ala Ser Val Gly Tyr Tyr Tyr Val Ser Asp Trp Tyr Phe Asp Val  
1 5 10 15

<210> SEQ ID NO 57

<211> LENGTH: 8

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 57

Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Ser Tyr Trp  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 58

<211> LENGTH: 8

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 58

Ile His Pro Asn Ser Gly Tyr Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 59

<211> LENGTH: 15

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 59

Ala Arg Gly Gly Tyr Asp Gly Ser Tyr Gly Pro Trp Phe Ala Tyr  
1 5 10 15

<210> SEQ ID NO 60

<211> LENGTH: 8

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 60

Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Asn Tyr Trp  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 61

<211> LENGTH: 8

-continued

---

<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 61

Ile Gly Pro Ser Asp Ser Lys Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 62  
<211> LENGTH: 10  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 62

Ala Arg Gly Asp Tyr Val Leu Phe Thr Tyr  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 63  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 63

Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Asp Tyr Trp  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 64  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 64

Ile Phe Pro Gly Gly Asp Tyr Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 65  
<211> LENGTH: 14  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 65

Ala Arg Arg Ser Thr Thr Ile Arg Phe Gly Ala Met Asp Asn  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 66  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10 CDR1 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 66

Gly Phe Ser Leu Thr Ser Phe Ser  
1 5

---

-continued

---

<210> SEQ ID NO 67  
<211> LENGTH: 7  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10 CDR2 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 67

Ile Trp Thr Gly Gly Gly Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 68  
<211> LENGTH: 12  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10 CDR3 Heavy Chain

<400> SEQUENCE: 68

Ala Arg Asn Ser Asn Tyr Pro Ser Gly Phe Ala Tyr  
1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 69  
<211> LENGTH: 6  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11, BSO-13B10, BSO-2E5  
LC-CDR1-1 Family consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (2)..(2)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = N, S, E or D  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (3)..(3)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = I or V  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = G or S  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S, N or A  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = N, Y or S

<400> SEQUENCE: 69

Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 70  
<211> LENGTH: 12  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5, BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-7G9 LC-CDR1-2  
Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or L  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = V or Y  
<220> FEATURE:

-continued

---

<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = H or G  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (9)..(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = G or Q  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (10)..(10)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = N or K  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (11)..(11)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = T or N  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 70  
  
Gln Ser Leu Xaa Xaa Xaa Ser Asn Xaa Xaa Xaa Tyr  
1                  5                          10  
  
<210> SEQ ID NO 71  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7,  
                          BSO-13B10 LC-CDR2-1 Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(1)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = G, W, Y or S  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 71  
  
Xaa Ala Ser  
1  
  
<210> SEQ ID NO 72  
<211> LENGTH: 3  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11, BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-7G9 LC-CDR2-2  
                          Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(1)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S or K  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (2)..(2)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = T or V  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 72  
  
Xaa Xaa Ser  
1  
  
<210> SEQ ID NO 73  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-7G9, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-2E5,  
                          BSO-4G3, BSO-5E5, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11, BSO-13B10 LC-CDR3-1  
                          Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(1)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Q, S, G or L  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE

-continued

---

<222> LOCATION: (3)..(3)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Y, S, G or R  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Y, A, T, N or R  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S, H or K  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = V, Y, S or W  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (8)..(8)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = L, Y, R or P

<400> SEQUENCE: 73

Xaa Gln Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Pro Xaa Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 74  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9, BSO-9A7, BSO-10D11 HC-CDR1-1  
Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S, N or D

<400> SEQUENCE: 74

Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Xaa Tyr Trp  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 75  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5, BSO-4G3, BSO-1E3\_1 HC-CDR1-2  
Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S or T  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = T or N  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (7)..(7)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S, Y or N  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (8)..(8)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Y, A or W

<400> SEQUENCE: 75

Gly Phe Thr Phe Xaa Xaa Xaa  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 76  
<211> LENGTH: 9  
<212> TYPE: PRT

-continued

---

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5, BSO-1E3\_2 HC-CDR1-3 Family  
Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (3)..(3)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S or N  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = I or F  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = T or N  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or S  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 76  
  
Gly Tyr Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Asp Tyr Tyr  
1 5  
  
<210> SEQ ID NO 77  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1, BSO-4G3, BSO-2E5, BSO-7G9  
HC-CDR2-1 Family Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (2)..(2)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = H, K or Y  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (3)..(3)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = P, S or A  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = N or G  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S, G or T  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (7)..(7)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = S, I or Y  
  
<400> SEQUENCE: 77  
  
Ile Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Gly Xaa Thr  
1 5  
  
<210> SEQ ID NO 78  
<211> LENGTH: 8  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-10D11 HC-CDR2-2 Family  
Consensus  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = R or G  
<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = I or D

-continued

---

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (7)..(7)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = I or Y

<400> SEQUENCE: 78

Ile Phe Pro Gly Xaa Xaa Xaa Thr  
1 5

<210> SEQ ID NO 79  
<211> LENGTH: 15  
<212> TYPE: PRT  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9, BSO-1E3\_2, BSO-9A7 HC-CDR3-1  
Family Consensus

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent, D or G

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (5)..(5)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or Y

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (6)..(6)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = V or D

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (7)..(7)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = G or L

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (8)..(8)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent, E or S

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (9)..(9)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or Y

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (10)..(10)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or G

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (11)..(11)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or P

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (12)..(12)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = Absent or W

<220> FEATURE:  
<221> NAME/KEY: MISC\_FEATURE  
<222> LOCATION: (14)..(14)  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: X = D, T or A

<400> SEQUENCE: 79

Ala Arg Gly Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Xaa Phe Xaa Tyr  
1 5 10 15

<210> SEQ ID NO 80  
<211> LENGTH: 336  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1

<400> SEQUENCE: 80

gatgttgtga tgacccaaat tccactotcc ctgtctgtca gtatgaagtt ccaagcctcc 60



-continued

---

atctcttgca gatctagtca ggccttgta cacagtaatg gaaacaccta ttacattgg	120
tacctgcaga agccaggcca gtctccaaag ctctgatct acaaagtttc caaccgattt	180
tctgggtcc cagacagggt cagtggcagt ggatcaggga cagatttcac actcaagatc	240
agcagagtgg aggctgagga tctgggagtt tattctgct ctcaaagta acatgttccg	300
ctcacgttcg gtgctgggac caagctggag ctgaaa	336

<210> SEQ ID NO 81  
 <211> LENGTH: 321  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1ES\_2

<400> SEQUENCE: 81

aacattgtaa tgacccaatc tcccaaatcc atgtccatgt cagtaggaga gagggtcacc	60
ttgagctgca aggccagtga gaatgtgggt acttatgtat cctgggtatca acagaaacca	120
gagcagcttc ctaaactgct gatatacggg gcatccaacc ggtacactgg ggtccccgat	180
cgcttcacag gcagtggatc tgcaacagat ttcactctga ccatcagcag tgtgcaggct	240
gaagaccttg cagattatca ctgtggacag gggtacagct atccgtacac gttcggaggg	300
gggaccaagc tggaaataaa a	321

<210> SEQ ID NO 82  
 <211> LENGTH: 321  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5

<400> SEQUENCE: 82

gacatccaga tgaccagtc tccatcctcc ttatctgcct ctctgggaga aagagtcagt	60
ctcacttgtc gggcaagtca ggacattggt agtagcttaa actggcttca gcaggaaacca	120
gatggaacta ttaaacgct gatctacgcc acagccagtt tagaatctgg tgtcccaaaa	180
aggttcagtg gcagtaggtc tgggtcagac tattctctca ccatcagcag acttgagtct	240
gaagattttg tagactatta ctgtcaacaa tatgctagct ctctccac gttcgggtgct	300
gggaccaagc tggagctgaa a	321

<210> SEQ ID NO 83  
 <211> LENGTH: 333  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3

<400> SEQUENCE: 83

gacattgtgc tcaccaatc tccagcttct ttggtgtgt ctctagggca gagtgtcacc	60
atctcctgca gagccagtga aagtgttgaa tattctggca ctactttaat gcagtggtag	120
caacagaaac caggacagcc acccaaacct ctcactatg gtgcatccaa cgtagaatct	180
ggggccctg ccaggtttag tggcagtggg tctgggacag acttcagcct caacatccat	240
cctgtggagg aggatgatat tgcaatgtat ttctgtcagc aaagtaggaa ggttccgtat	300
acgttcggat cggggaccaa gctggaata aaa	333

---

-continued

---

<210> SEQ ID NO 84  
<211> LENGTH: 339  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5

<400> SEQUENCE: 84

gacattgtga tgtcacagtc tccatcctcc ctacctgtgt cagttggaga gaattgtact	60
atgagctgca agtccagtc gagcctttta tatggtagca atcaaaagaa ctacttggcc	120
tggtaccagc agaaaccagg gcagtcctct aaactgctga tttactgggc atccactagg	180
gaatctgggg tccttgatcg cttcacaggc agtggatctg ggacagattt cactctcacc	240
atcagcagtg tgaaggctga agacctggca gtttatttct gtcagcaata ttatagctat	300
cctcggacgt tcggtggagg caccaagctg gaaatcaaa	339

<210> SEQ ID NO 85  
<211> LENGTH: 336  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9

<400> SEQUENCE: 85

gatgttgtga tgacccaaac tccactctcc ctgcctgtca gtcttgaga tcaagcctcc	60
atctcttgca gatctagtc gagccttgta cacagtaatg gaaacaccta tttacattgg	120
tacctgcaga agccaggcca gtctccaaag ctctgatct acaaagtctt caaccgattt	180
tctggggctc cagacagggt cagtggcagt ggatcaggga cagatttcac actcaagatc	240
agcagagtgg aggctgagga tctgggagtt tatttctgct ctcaaagtac acatgttccg	300
ctcacgttcg gtgctgggac caagctggag ctgaaa	336

<210> SEQ ID NO 86  
<211> LENGTH: 321  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7

<400> SEQUENCE: 86

gatattgtgc taactcagtc tccagccacc ctgtctatga ctccaggaga tagcgtcagt	60
ctttcctgca gggccagcca aagtattagc aacaacctac actggatca acaaaaatca	120
catgagtctc caaggcttct catcaagtat gcttccagc ccatctctgg gatccctcc	180
aggttcagtg gcagtggatc ggggacagat ttcactctca gtttcaacag tgtggagact	240
gaagattttg gagtgtattt ctgtcaacag agatacagct ggctctcacc gttcgggtgt	300
gggaccaagc tggaaatgaa a	321

<210> SEQ ID NO 87  
<211> LENGTH: 321  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11

<400> SEQUENCE: 87

-continued

---

gacatccaga tgacccagtc tccatcctcc ttatctgcct ctctgggaga aagagtcagt	60
ctcacttgtc gggcaagtca ggaaattagt gcttacttaa gctggcttca gcagaaacca	120
gatggaacta ttaaacgcct gatctacagc acatccactt tagattctgg tgtccaaaa	180
aggttcagtg gcagtaggtc tgggtcagat tattctctca ccatcagcag ccttgagtct	240
gaagattttg cagactatct ctgtctccaa tatgctagtt ctccgctcac gttcgggtgct	300
gggaccaagc tggagctgaa a	321

<210> SEQ ID NO 88  
 <211> LENGTH: 321  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10

<400> SEQUENCE: 88

gacattgtga tgacccagtc tcaaaaattc atgtccacat cagtaggaga cagggtcagc	60
gtcacctgca aggccagtc gaagtgggt agtaatgtag cctggatca acagaaagca	120
gggcaatctc ctaaacgact gatttactcg gcacccacc ggtacagtgg agtccctgat	180
cgcttcacag gcagtggtc tgggacagat ttcactctca ccatcagcaa tgtgcagtct	240
gaagacttgg cagagtatct ctgtcagcaa tataacagct atccgctcac gttcgggtgct	300
gggaccaagc tggagctgaa a	321

<210> SEQ ID NO 89  
 <211> LENGTH: 357  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_1

<400> SEQUENCE: 89

caggccaac tgcagcagcc tggggctgaa ctgggcacgc ctggggcttc agtgaagtgtg	60
tcctgcaagg cttctggctt cactttcacc aacaactgga tgcactgggt gaagcagaga	120
cctggacaag gccttgagtg gattggaatg attcatccta atagtgggt tactaacatc	180
aatgagaagt tcaagaacaa ggccacagtg actgtagaca aatcctccag cacagtctac	240
atacaactca gcagcctgac atctgaggac tctgcggtct attactgtcg ctccgatggt	300
acctacgagg gctactttga ctactggggc caaggcacc ctctcacagt ctctca	357

<210> SEQ ID NO 90  
 <211> LENGTH: 351  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-1E3\_2

<400> SEQUENCE: 90

caggccaac tacagcagtc tggacctgaa ctgggaagc ctggggcttc agtgaagata	60
tcctgcaagg cttctggcta caatttcaat gactactata taaactgggt gaaccagagg	120
cctggacagg gacttgagtg gattggatgg attttctctg gaagaattat tacttactac	180
aatgagaat tcaagggcaa ggccacactt actgtagaca catcctccaa cacagcctac	240
atgttgctca gcagcctgac ctctgaggac tctgcggtct attctgtgc aagaggggta	300

-continued

---

ggagagggct ttgactactg gggccaaggc accactctca cagtctctc a 351

<210> SEQ ID NO 91  
 <211> LENGTH: 339  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-2E5

<400> SEQUENCE: 91

cagggtcagg tgcagcagtc tggagctgag ctggtgaagc ctggggcttc agtgaagctg	60
tcctgcaaga cttctggctt cactctcagt actagttata taagttggtt gaagcagaag	120
cctcgacaga gtcttgagtg gattgcatgg atttatgctg gaactggtag tactagctat	180
aatcagaaat tcacaggcaa ggcccaactg actgtagaca catcctccag cacagcctac	240
atgcaactca gcagcctgac atctgaggac tctgccatct attactgtgc aagacactgg	300
gcttactggg gccaaaggac tctggtcact gtctctgca	339

<210> SEQ ID NO 92  
 <211> LENGTH: 345  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-4G3

<400> SEQUENCE: 92

gaggtgcagc tgggtggagtc tgggggaggc ttagtgaagc ctggcgggtc cctgaaactc	60
tcctgtgcag cctctggatt cactttcagt acctatgcca tgtcttgggt tcgccagact	120
ccagagaaga ggctggagtg ggtcgcagcc attaaaagta atggtggttag cacctactat	180
ccagacactg tgaaggaccg attcaccatt tccagagaca atgccaagaa caccctgtac	240
ctgcaaatga gcagtctgag gcctgaggac acagccttgt attactgtgc acatggtctc	300
ctgtttgtct actggggcca agggactctg gtcactgtct ctgca	345

<210> SEQ ID NO 93  
 <211> LENGTH: 366  
 <212> TYPE: DNA  
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-5E5  
 <220> FEATURE:  
 <221> NAME/KEY: misc\_feature  
 <222> LOCATION: (352)..(352)  
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: n is a, c, g, or t

<400> SEQUENCE: 93

gatgtacagc ttcaggagtc aggacctggc ctcgtgaaac cttctcagtc tctgtctctc	60
acctgctctg tcaactggcta ctccatcacc agtgattatt actggaactg gatccggcag	120
tttcaggaa acaaaactgga atggatgggc tacataagct acgatagtag caataactac	180
aacctatctc tcaaaaatcg aatctccatc actcgtgaca catctaagaa ccagtttttc	240
ctgaagttga attctgtgac tactgaggac acagccacat attactgtgc ttcagtgggt	300
tattactacg ttagtgactg gtacttcgat gtctggggca cagggaccac gntcaccgtc	360
tcctca	366

<210> SEQ ID NO 94

-continued

---

<211> LENGTH: 366  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-7G9

<400> SEQUENCE: 94

cagggtccaac tgcagcagcc tggggctgag ctggtaaagc ctggggcttc agtgagggtg	60
tcctgcaagg cttctggcta cactttcacc agctactgga tgcactgggt gaagcagagg	120
cctggacaag gccttgagtg gattggaatg attcatccta atagtggta tactaattac	180
aatgagaagt tcaagatcaa ggccacactg actgtagaca aatcctccag cacagcccac	240
atgcaactca gcagcctgac atctgaggat tctgcggtct atcactgtgc aagagggggg	300
tatgatggtt cctacggggc ctggtttgct tactggggcc aagggaactct ggtaactgtc	360
tctgca	366

<210> SEQ ID NO 95  
<211> LENGTH: 351  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-9A7

<400> SEQUENCE: 95

cagggtccaac tgcagcagcc tggggctgag ctggtagaggc ctgggtcttc agtgaagctg	60
tcctgcaagg cttctggcta cactttcacc aactactgga tgcattgggt gaagcagagg	120
cctgtacaag gccttgagtg gattggtaac attggcctt ctgatagtaa aactcactac	180
aatcaaaaat tcaaggacaa ggccacattg actgtagaca aatcctccag cacagcctac	240
atgcaactca acagcctgac atctgaggac tctgcggtct attactgtgc aaggggtgat	300
tacgtcctgt ttacttactg ggccaaggg actctggtca ctgtctctgc a	351

<210> SEQ ID NO 96  
<211> LENGTH: 363  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-10D11

<400> SEQUENCE: 96

cagggtccagc tgcagcagtc tggaactgag ctggtaaggc ctgggacttc agtgaagatg	60
tcctgcaagg ctgctggata cactttcact gactactgga taggttggat aaagcagagg	120
cctggacatg gccttgagtg gattggagat attttccctg gaggtgatta tactaagtgc	180
agtgagaggt tcaagggcaa ggccaaactg actgcagaca catcctccag cactgcctac	240
atgcagctca gcagactgac atctgaggac tctgccatct attactgtgc aagaaggagt	300
actacgatac gcttcggggc tatggacaac tggggtcaag gaacctcagt caccgtctcc	360
tca	363

<210> SEQ ID NO 97  
<211> LENGTH: 354  
<212> TYPE: DNA  
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence  
<220> FEATURE:  
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: BSO-13B10

-continued

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 97

cagggtgcagc tgaaggagtc aggacctggc ctggtggcgc cctcacagag cctgtccatc	60
acatgcactg tctctgggtt ctcatcacc agcttttcta taagctgggt tggccagcca	120
ccaggaaagg gtctggagtg gcttggagga atatggactg gtggaggcac aaattataat	180
tcagctctca aaccagact gagcatcagc aaagacaact ccaagagtca agttttctta	240
aaaatgaaca gtctgcaaac tgatgacaca gccaggctact actgtgccag aaatagtaac	300
tacccttcgc ggtttgctta ctggggccaa gggactctgg tcaactgtctc tgca	354

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 98

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 1575

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: DNA

&lt;213&gt; ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

&lt;223&gt; OTHER INFORMATION: IL-11:IL-11Ralpha fusion protein

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 98

gaattcccg cgcaccatg ggctggctct gcatcctct gtttctggg gccacagcca	60
cggcgctgca ctctccacag gcttggggac ctccaggcgt gcagtatggc cagcctggca	120
gatccgtgaa gctgtgtgtt cctggcgtga cagctggcga cctgtgttc tggttcagag	180
atggcgagcc caagctgtgt cagggcccag attctggact gggccacgaa ctggtgtgtg	240
cccaggccga ttctaccgac gagggcacct acatctgcca gaccctggat ggcgccctgg	300
gcggaacagt gacactgcag ctggggtacc ctcccgccag acctgtgggtg tcttgtcagg	360
cgcgcgacta cgagaacttc agctgcacat ggtccccag ccagatcagc ggctgacca	420
ccagatacct gaccagctac cggaagaaaa ccgtgctggg cgccgacagc cagagaagaa	480
gcccttctac agggccctgg cctgcccctc aggatcctct gggagctgcc agatgtgtgg	540
tgcacggcgc cgagttctgg tcccagttac ggatcaacgt gaccgaagtg aaccccctgg	600
gcgcctccac aagactgtgt gatgtgtccc tgcagagcat cctgcggccc gatcctccac	660
agggccttag agtggaagc gtgcccggct accccagaag gctgagagcc agctggacat	720
accccgcctc ttggccttgc cagcccact tcctgtgtgaa gtttcggctg cagtaccggc	780
cagcccgcca cctgcttgg agcacagtgg aacctgccgg cctggaagaa gtgatcacag	840
acgcctgtgc cggactgctt catgctgtgc ggggtgtccc cagagacttt ctggatgccg	900
gcacctggtc tacctgttcc ccagaagcct ggggcacacc ttctactggc ggacctgtgt	960
gacagtctgg cggaggcgga ggaagtggcg gaggatcagg gggaggatct gtgcctggac	1020
ctcctccagg accccctaga gtgtccccag atcctagggc cgagctggac tctaccgtgc	1080
tgctgaccag atccctgtgt gccgacacaa ggcagctggc tgcccagctg agagacaagt	1140
tccccgccga cggcgaccac aacctggata gcctgcctac cctggccatg tctgtggcg	1200
cactgggggc tctgcagctg cctgggggtg tgactagact gagagccgac ctgctgagct	1260
acctgcggca tgtgcagtgg ctgagaaggg ctggcggcag cagcctgaaa acctggaac	1320
ctgagctggg cactctgcag gccagactgg acagactgct gcgcagactg cagctgtgta	1380
tgagcagact ggctctgccc cagcctctc ctgacctcc tgctctcca ctggctctc	1440
caagctctgc ttggggcgga attagagccg cccacgccat tctgggaggc ctgcacctga	1500
cactggattg ggcagtgcgg ggctgtgtgc tgctgaaaac cagactgcac caccacctc	1560

-continued

accactgata agctt

1575

&lt;210&gt; SEQ ID NO 99

&lt;211&gt; LENGTH: 516

&lt;212&gt; TYPE: PRT

&lt;213&gt; ORGANISM: Artificial Sequence

&lt;220&gt; FEATURE:

&lt;223&gt; OTHER INFORMATION: IL-11:IL-11Ralpha fusion protein

&lt;400&gt; SEQUENCE: 99

```

Met Gly Trp Ser Cys Ile Ile Leu Phe Leu Val Ala Thr Ala Thr Gly
 1             5             10             15

Val His Ser Pro Gln Ala Trp Gly Pro Pro Gly Val Gln Tyr Gly Gln
      20             25             30

Pro Gly Arg Ser Val Lys Leu Cys Cys Pro Gly Val Thr Ala Gly Asp
      35             40             45

Pro Val Ser Trp Phe Arg Asp Gly Glu Pro Lys Leu Leu Gln Gly Pro
 50             55             60

Asp Ser Gly Leu Gly His Glu Leu Val Leu Ala Gln Ala Asp Ser Thr
65             70             75             80

Asp Glu Gly Thr Tyr Ile Cys Gln Thr Leu Asp Gly Ala Leu Gly Gly
      85             90             95

Thr Val Thr Leu Gln Leu Gly Tyr Pro Pro Ala Arg Pro Val Val Ser
      100             105             110

Cys Gln Ala Ala Asp Tyr Glu Asn Phe Ser Cys Thr Trp Ser Pro Ser
      115             120             125

Gln Ile Ser Gly Leu Pro Thr Arg Tyr Leu Thr Ser Tyr Arg Lys Lys
130             135             140

Thr Val Leu Gly Ala Asp Ser Gln Arg Arg Ser Pro Ser Thr Gly Pro
145             150             155             160

Trp Pro Cys Pro Gln Asp Pro Leu Gly Ala Ala Arg Cys Val Val His
      165             170             175

Gly Ala Glu Phe Trp Ser Gln Tyr Arg Ile Asn Val Thr Glu Val Asn
      180             185             190

Pro Leu Gly Ala Ser Thr Arg Leu Leu Asp Val Ser Leu Gln Ser Ile
      195             200             205

Leu Arg Pro Asp Pro Pro Gln Gly Leu Arg Val Glu Ser Val Pro Gly
210             215             220

Tyr Pro Arg Arg Leu Arg Ala Ser Trp Thr Tyr Pro Ala Ser Trp Pro
225             230             235             240

Cys Gln Pro His Phe Leu Leu Lys Phe Arg Leu Gln Tyr Arg Pro Ala
      245             250             255

Gln His Pro Ala Trp Ser Thr Val Glu Pro Ala Gly Leu Glu Glu Val
      260             265             270

Ile Thr Asp Ala Val Ala Gly Leu Pro His Ala Val Arg Val Ser Ala
275             280             285

Arg Asp Phe Leu Asp Ala Gly Thr Trp Ser Thr Trp Ser Pro Glu Ala
290             295             300

Trp Gly Thr Pro Ser Thr Gly Gly Pro Ala Gly Gln Ser Gly Gly Gly
305             310             315             320

Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Gly Ser Gly Gly Gly Ser Val Pro Gly Pro Pro
      325             330             335

Pro Gly Pro Pro Arg Val Ser Pro Asp Pro Arg Ala Glu Leu Asp Ser

```

-continued

---

340	345	350
Thr Val Leu Leu Thr Arg Ser	Leu Leu Ala Asp Thr Arg Gln Leu Ala	
355	360	365
Ala Gln Leu Arg Asp Lys Phe	Pro Ala Asp Gly Asp His Asn Leu Asp	
370	375	380
Ser Leu Pro Thr Leu Ala Met	Ser Ala Gly Ala Leu Gly Ala Leu Gln	
385	390	395
Leu Pro Gly Val Leu Thr Arg	Leu Arg Ala Asp Leu Leu Ser Tyr Leu	
405	410	415
Arg His Val Gln Trp Leu Arg	Arg Ala Gly Gly Ser Ser Leu Lys Thr	
420	425	430
Leu Glu Pro Glu Leu Gly Thr	Leu Gln Ala Arg Leu Asp Arg Leu Leu	
435	440	445
Arg Arg Leu Gln Leu Leu Met	Ser Arg Leu Ala Leu Pro Gln Pro Pro	
450	455	460
Pro Asp Pro Pro Ala Pro	Pro Leu Ala Pro Pro Ser Ser Ala Trp Gly	
465	470	475
Gly Ile Arg Ala Ala His Ala	Ile Leu Gly Gly Leu His Leu Thr Leu	
485	490	495
Asp Trp Ala Val Arg Gly Leu	Leu Leu Leu Lys Thr Arg Leu His His	
500	505	510
His His His His		
515		

---

**1-35. (canceled)**

**36.** An antibody or antigen binding fragment, optionally isolated, which is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , comprising a light chain variable region sequence and a heavy chain variable region sequence, wherein:

the light chain variable region sequence has at least 80% sequence identity to the light chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO:7, and

the heavy chain variable region sequence has at least 80% sequence identity to the heavy chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO: 16.

**37.** The antibody or antigen binding fragment according to claim **36**, wherein:

the light chain variable region sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the light chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO:7, and

the heavy chain variable region sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the heavy chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO: 16.

**38.** The antibody or antigen binding fragment according to claim **36**, wherein the light chain variable region sequence comprises the following CDRs:

- i) LC-CDR1: QSISNN; (SEQ ID NO: 33)
- ii) LC-CDR2: YAS; (SEQ ID NO: 34)
- and
- iii) LC-CDR3: QQRYSWPLT; (SEQ ID NO: 35)

and wherein the heavy chain variable region sequence comprises the following CDRs:

- iv) HC-CDR1: GYTFTNYW; (SEQ ID NO: 60)
- v) HC-CDR2: IGPSDSKT; (SEQ ID NO: 61)
- vi) HC-CDR3: ARGDYVLFTY. (SEQ ID NO: 62)

**39.** The antibody or antigen binding fragment according to claim **36**, which is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**40.** The antibody or antigen binding fragment according to claim **36**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is a humanised antibody or antigen binding fragment.

**41.** The antibody or antigen binding fragment according to claim **36**, conjugated to a drug moiety or a detectable moiety.

**42.** A method of treating fibrosis or a disease/disorder characterised by fibrosis, comprising administering an antibody or antigen binding fragment to a subject suffering from fibrosis or a disease/disorder characterised by fibrosis, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , and comprises a light chain variable region sequence and a heavy chain variable region sequence, wherein:

the light chain variable region sequence has at least 80% sequence identity to the light chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO:7, and

the heavy chain variable region sequence has at least 80% sequence identity to the heavy chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO: 16.



**43.** The method according to claim **42**, wherein:

the light chain variable region sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the light chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO:7, and

the heavy chain variable region sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the heavy chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO: 16.

**44.** The method according to claim **42**, wherein the light chain variable region sequence comprises the following CDRs:

- i) LC-CDR1: QSISNN; (SEQ ID NO: 33)
- ii) LC-CDR2: YAS; (SEQ ID NO: 34)
- and
- iii) LC-CDR3: QQRYSWPLT; (SEQ ID NO: 35)

and wherein the heavy chain variable region sequence comprises the following CDRs:

- iv) HC-CDR1: GYTFTNYW; (SEQ ID NO: 60)
- v) HC-CDR2: IGPSDSKT; (SEQ ID NO: 61)
- vi) HC-CDR3: ARGDYVLFTY. (SEQ ID NO: 62)

**45.** The method according to claim **42**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**46.** The method according to claim **42**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is a humanised antibody or antigen binding fragment.

**47.** The method according to claim **42**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is conjugated to a drug moiety or a detectable moiety.

**48.** A method of treating cancer, comprising administering an antibody or antigen binding fragment to a subject suffering from cancer, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of binding to IL-11R $\alpha$ , and comprises a light chain variable region sequence and a heavy chain variable region sequence, wherein:

the light chain variable region sequence has at least 80% sequence identity to the light chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO:7, and

the heavy chain variable region sequence has at least 80% sequence identity to the heavy chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO: 16.

**49.** The method according to claim **48**, wherein:

the light chain variable region sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the light chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO:7, and

the heavy chain variable region sequence has at least 85% sequence identity to the heavy chain variable region sequence of SEQ ID NO: 16.

**50.** The method according to claim **48**, wherein the light chain variable region sequence comprises the following CDRs:

- i) LC-CDR1: QSISNN; (SEQ ID NO: 33)
- ii) LC-CDR2: YAS; (SEQ ID NO: 34)
- and
- iii) LC-CDR3: QQRYSWPLT; (SEQ ID NO: 35)

and wherein the heavy chain variable region sequence comprises the following CDRs:

- iv) HC-CDR1: GYTFTNYW; (SEQ ID NO: 60)
- v) HC-CDR2: IGPSDSKT; (SEQ ID NO: 61)
- vi) HC-CDR3: ARGDYVLFTY. (SEQ ID NO: 62)

**51.** The method according to claim **48**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is capable of inhibiting IL-11 trans signalling.

**52.** The method according to claim **48**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is a humanised antibody or antigen binding fragment.

**53.** The method according to claim **48**, wherein the antibody or antigen binding fragment is conjugated to a drug moiety or a detectable moiety.

\* \* \* \* \*